

Reports of My Death have been Greatly Exaggerated

[Home](#) › [Forums](#) › [The Carried Word](#) › [The Carried Word 2014](#) › Reports of My Death have been Greatly Exaggerated | [Subscribe](#) [Favorite](#)

This topic has 44 replies, 1 voice, and was last updated 3 hours, 28 minutes ago by  Alan.

Viewing 15 posts – 1 through 15 (of 45 total)

1 2 3 →

Author	Posts
October 22, 2025 at 7:37 pm	EDIT MERGE CLOSE STICK (TO FRONT) TRASH SPAM UNAPPROVE REPLY #1482
 Alan <i>Keymaster</i> (127.0.0.1)	Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on February 23rd 2014. Sorry for the long hiatus but I've been very busy. This has been the worst winter, the worst winter I've experienced here in Canada. Some of the old-timers in the area say that it's the worst one they've seen since the 60s. It was fairly normal, this weather, lots and lots of snow, very low, subzero temperatures in the winter, and it's back again for a little while at least. But this year has been incredibly cold, way too much snow. If I was doing the shows every night in fact I couldn't have done it all because there was so much shoveling, daily shoveling; it's still going on by the way. Incredible amounts of snow and drifts and storms blowing snow, whiteouts, that kind of thing, and sometimes down to -35°, -40° Centigrade at night; -42° actually.

So this has been the kind of weather I've been putting up with and if I was doing the show at the same time there's no way I could have done it all. It's bad enough just clearing the road. This isn't just a pathway I have out to a main road; I've got a few hundred feet to shovel including over a railroad track so it's a lot of work and it's a full-time job. So rather than have a break this winter, as I hoped, I've been working harder than ever but it's been mainly manual labor and trying to keep warm in a system which is very, very cold.

So I've been doing a lot of thinking naturally. I've been working on different books. I've also been thinking about the format because I don't like to go along with mainstream. I even classify a lot of patriot radio as mainstream radio today, or TV; it's all the same thing, with the same formats, the same scrolling items beneath whoever's talking on the screen, etc. It's all copied straight from mainstream. Because you're conditioned to watch mainstream, that's why it works. But everyone's really repeating the news. I've always said that.

What I've done in the past is try to give you the news, tie it together with other articles to show you that things are really related. There's clusters of news items that all come from the same sources. Because information is the way that your mind is formed – it's IN-FORMING, it's IN-FORMATION. It forms your mind, your thoughts, your opinions. And of course propaganda has always gone after news, therefore, whatever you give the public by a dominant minority is what becomes their reality. They all chat about it. They give them emotive topics to fight about and argue about. But it's really irrelevant, that kind of thing. The rest of it is often done to prepare you for big changes which the elite have already planned.

Now, it's been out in the open for well over a hundred years, there is an elite, for goodness sake. This democracy thing never really existed; it was a placebo. Democracy now, supposedly, is rights for special interest groups or people on the fringes. As opposed to the big changes that affect the whole world, and affect all of us individually as well, with the planned changes into austerity, expert management from birth to death, all of that kind of stuff, talked about a long, long time ago, before we were born, and even into the 1800s, published in various articles by big combinations, as they called them, or cartels, special interest foundations that were set up. I've gone through that in fairly good detail over the past years. And everything ties together.

I often refer to HG Wells who came out with *The Open Conspiracy*. In other words, there's always a conspiracy. History is full of conspiracies. That's what you got taught at school in Europe, about the Kings and Queens that plotted to take over other countries, even their cousins' countries, and that was the standard thing; and you would be ordered off to war and that was it. Very simple stuff. But plotting always went on, that's why they had the Gunpowder Plot, a conspiracy, things like this, and different factions fighting for power, either religious, political, often combined together type of thing. Because you cannot separate, unfortunately, in Western cultures especially, you can't separate the economic factors from the religious factors to an extent; they all go together.

One tells you to obey the system and concentrate on the spiritual, which makes sense as well because it's very, very true that even in very old times with dominant minorities, powerful, wealthy people, you always had the underdogs, which were often the many, as opposed to the minority. It's never really been any different. The camouflage of the system has often changed because it prevents big revolutions. This is what they learned in the Middle Ages, that they could waylay or divert or even stop rebellions from forming if you always pretended to give them a new system.

But even as a very young boy – it's interesting to see that others have even copied my bio in some senses. But when I was a wee boy I just tried to figure all this out. Because looking around me nothing made much sense, as to why folk accepted the situations, or the system they were living in, in poverty. And Britain back then was a fixed system. It was a fixed system where you had the same schooling system basically, but there was one private and one public. Again, even to mislead the general public across the world, they called the public schools in Britain public, but they were actually private. The other system is comprehensives basically for the general public. So two different systems and one would go into the managerial class for the system from the private schools and one went into basically the laboring classes, mining and all that kind of thing. But most people in Britain back then were taught to be employees. That was very rigorous through all the schools: employees, employees. It wasn't until you got into the private schools you found out they actually advocated the systems of private businesses and how to participate in them.

So when you go up higher and higher, and I realized that very young too, with a pretty well fixed income, with the experts once again who take, they used to call it, time and motion studies where they would go into factories and watch how people would work, move this from here to here, the time it took, that kind of thing. Now they have different names for it today but it's basically the same kind of thing, efficiency studies, etc. etc, where they try to match man with the machine, you see. The machines would be made to go faster and faster with technology but man was expected to keep up too, for big profits.

Things haven't really changed, to an extent. It's more competitive today even in the private sectors or in big businesses, or people who are employed in big businesses, there's always that competitiveness. There's less and less in bureaucracy and that's why so many folk from the middle classes, the wealthy middle classes go into it, often intergenerationally, because it's a great job. The servants of the public always get more than the public as a paycheck and more perks, etc. and it's almost impossible to get fired. There's no high stress and massive deadlines to meet as you would think of them. And they keep the system going on behalf of the dominant minority. There's always a dominant minority.

I laugh even watching this whole nonsense on the TransPacific Partnership deal that's going on right now. It takes a few days or a week for their photo-ops, the Three Amigos again, as they go to the next step from NAFTA into all the Trans partnerships of trading blocs. This goes back to the 1800s, this plan, with Lord Milner and the groups who set up the idea for a unified Europe, the Americas, and a Far-Eastern/Pacific-Rim region as well, and they have followed this plan ever since. That's so well documented it cannot be denied, especially when the same organizations which morphed from the Milner/Cecil Rhodes foundation, etc, and others, big banking fraternity, they merged together into the Royal Institute of International Affairs. So they have the big economic boys at the top who own the world's money supply and they also have the top politicians as members of the CFR in America, and it's the Royal Institute of International Affairs for Britain, and it's often CFR across the whole world for other countries as well. Once in a while they change their names when they're being talked about too much, and people forget what it is – one of the branches in Canada is CIGI, you know, for global governance basically.

They will deny, of course, it would be a conspiracy because you can find the data, if you look for it, therefore it's out there; so they are very legalistic in a sense. If you ever question what they're up to, etc.

at the top, why are these things happening globally, why are these resource wars going on? They are not for nations, by the way. The nations will pay for the wars, etc. but the money tends to go to the private international corporations who then utilize it. They don't bring oil back to your countries; they're basically selling it across the whole world, and selling it to China even, so private business has always used nationhood and the nations for its own ends. Collectively we are the business, you understand. The big boys look at nations as a collective business. That's why you have gross domestic product, for instance; you are all factored into it, the gross domestic product.

And nations are very profitable sometimes to buy over. We see that with the top boys like Soros and so on. You have a few families at the top slushing around billions and billions of dollars every day on the stock market and they can sink countries or raise them up, at will. This is nothing new actually. You'll see the same thing down through history as the dominant financial elite move from country to country, raising up empires, using them, and then crashing them behind them as they all took the money out and left to the next Empire. Now you have the final Empire which is global, you see. It's always been their goal.

I've mentioned before how they use all the parties. They use all groups: working class, middle class, upper class. You get used along the way... thinking you're going to bring in some utopia and each one sees it from their own perspective. I've mentioned about the Club of Rome quite a few times and how they said themselves how the new system would turn out to be, a nondemocratic authoritarian system – and luckily many other hosts have picked that up and they're running with it now and pushing it and getting the word out there. Because they said themselves there are too many conflicting self-interested parties to have any agenda which could go forward with any particular plan, even for the good of any particular country, nation or region etc, too many, so therefore it's authoritarian.

Now getting back to the TransPacific Partnership. You have the Sherpas. I've mentioned Sherpas – if you go into the archives at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you'll see that the Sherpas are sent out in advance by the involved countries. These are top-level ex-bureaucrats generally; some have never been, really they've worked with governments but never been part of government, think tanks, etc, they're specialists in their area. They are kind of like high-level diplomats who are unfettered by government restrictions and they go across the different nations that are going to come together and sign these pacts and treaties for integration, years in advance. Between every annual signatory to this thing, where they

integrate us even further, starting with the Free Trade agreement for the American union, and NAFTA, and now it's into the TransPacific Partnership. They do all the legwork and go back and forth with all the papers, for drafting, for working out other details, then going back and forward again and again and again. So when the Three Amigos meet they simply go there for their photo-ops, for their little very superficial and often very misleading press releases, and then they sign it; it's a done deal. It was a done deal a year before they even come to sign it when the Sherpas are sent out.

So you're living in an agenda. It's interesting, too, to watch those at the top of the system, and the ones beneath them, the hard workers, the ones who run around getting paid awfully well, getting an awful lot of perks and privileges that other people can't get, but living on blind faith that those above them know what they're doing. It's kind of a religion you might say. But self-interest definitely comes into it. Everyone likes a peer group and the very ambitious types want to get into the upper peer group. That's what Julian Huxley talked about many years ago when he was up at UNESCO. He said that many will think they deserve to come in and that they've got the right to come into this new order they're bringing in, this new system. And he was talking about a complete eugenical, scientifically led, or run, system. He said they will be in for a great disappointment, many of them. These are the ones who see themselves in the middle and maybe even upper middle level, and they're going to be denied entry into this, all the top favors, perks and so on.

So I always was fascinated by the dynamics of the group and how they are utilized, so perfectly understood by those who have been studying them for thousands of years. Because archives of power are never thrown away; you never throw away power. Dominant elites always collect the histories and techniques of power down through the ages, it's just not taught at the average university, or even the better ones for that matter; it's higher than that. So you have a terrific history of manipulation of dominant minorities using all possible methods of controlling the populaces, and getting them to work for them because... And Marx was right on this, and I'm certainly not a Marxist. But Marx was right on the fact, because many people knew it before him, all the economists knew of his day, that we live in a parasitical system and those who are the wealthiest live off the people beneath them. The feudal system in a sense is alive and well.

We're all serfs basically serving this system and we have no say in the matter. The serfs didn't have the cash so they lived on food and bartering. But the Lords who owned the land took a big chunk off them, generally 40%, in a time of non-intensive farming; they didn't have all the chemicals and so on, they had to leave fields fallow, etc. for a few years sometimes. You find that the greatest part of their produce was taken from them by the Lords who would give it off to the guys who lent money to the Lords who lived high on the hog. The middlemen who then owned the food supply would often export it abroad, even in the Middle Ages. So everyone lives off the guy who produces from the bottom level and that's just the way it is. It's always been the way that those who manage those beneath them, through law basically, and taxation, live in a far, far higher standard than those who do the actual production and the physical labor, etc.

In fact, it's frowned upon, physical labor. Even Kings and Queens, right down to some of the pharaohs, despised the scribes who did all their writing for them and sent their tablets off across to their empires and so on, because they were workers. Anyone who had to work had to learn things. That also gave rise to the literate class, who became dominant; they could keep the King in the dark. They could lie to the King and the King wouldn't know any better; he was arrogant and silly and you had to pamper him and he was quite happy with you. So that did happen as well. So you had the rise of the intelligentsia and brotherhoods forming, including the priesthoods of ancient Egypt; they were brotherhoods. So whenever you have a collective who have privileged positions, who live better than the peasantry that they are lording over, you always have brotherhoods and cartels, call them what you want.

Today we have foundations and NGOs (non-governmental organizations) even, working for what they think is the greater good, some of them. Other ones know darn well what it is. It's the Bernard Shaw type of socialism, which again Julian Huxley talked about too. You will have to go to them to tell them why they should keep you alive, in this big system. No dead weight as they call it. If you don't pull your weight and do the production for them you simply won't live. That was also the basis, really, of the communist system. In the communist system they always boasted to the West, there was no unemployment. Because if you weren't employed, you simply didn't eat; there was no welfare for you. You had to serve the system. It's amazing too, to some people that is, that when the Berlin Wall went down – it was all pre-planned long before that – that, oh, thousands and thousands of multimillionaires, some billionaires, flooded out of the Soviet Union, who were managing the whole system all along. So everything is a façade.

Academia of course is a big part of it, because you always must bring in a new working middle class who will work for the system, again, on blind faith and self-reward, and must believe to an extent in the nonsense that they're pushing. You'll find too, that psychopaths have an even better capacity to self-justify whatever they do. Even if they're caught in the act of something horrendous they will rationalize it in the most absurd way, not to make you believe them but they must protect their own ego, because they will never see themselves as a bad person. That's why horrors happen in the world, over and over. People like to feel good about themselves and it's much better when you belong to a system which is pushing and changing, which is going to cause incredible fallout, and you can rationalize it. Well, it's for the greater good, and the long-term good, the end justifies the means and so on, regardless of the casualties or even slaughters on the way.

That's what the wars are, of resource wars. It's not for the nations who pay for all these wars and pick up the tab and supply the cannon fodder. It's for the big corporations, the international corporations that get all the deals. Nothing new in it, there's nothing new at all. The British Empire built, the taxpayers built railroads all across India to unite India into a country, remember. The big boys, even the Rothschilds had relatives, if you look through the Lieutenant Governors of India and so on you'll find the Rothschilds were some of them. They were in charge of all the trade then, and the railroads, which were built for free, including the exports out of the country to these private businesses, which they ran. So everything works cozily for the dominant minority. Because no one has ever figured out a new system for finance.

A long time ago, when I was about 12 I think, I read a science fiction book where some people land on a planet. They crash there, they need some power thing to get off the planet again so they went looking for local people, natives, and they couldn't figure out what these natives were saying. Because if they asked them for help in any way at all the native would say, what obs are there? In other words, what obligations do I have to help you? That was their commercial system, it was based on obligations, you see. Someone helped you, you're obliged to help them. But if someone hadn't helped you, you had no reason to help them, etc. etc. Well, that is the financial system again too.

We live in a time of course for total control where experts are to run the world, from everything that you need just to basically survive. International corporations are buying up the world's freshwater supply. The energy supply for other big corporations, and power, all the rest of it. Food of course, a big cartel for food.

And they've got you where they want you then. You're back into complete serfdom and even the produce that you make will be taken from you and they will make a profit off it and they will sell it back to you at an incredibly high price, if you want to live in the system. So that's control. Everything boils down to control.

Now, what is true, as the Club of Rome said about the conflicting parties – there's so many conflicting parties and competing parties today and self-interest groups, you couldn't have any particular democratic way of working through things and get anything at all done. They would do nothing but argue and demand as each group wants grants and benefits for themselves, always at the expense of someone else. So they said they'd have an authoritarian system. Now, to get an authoritarian system through, apart from owning all the things you need to live by and on, and resources, etc., they also want to train your children, which they've already done, not to participate and even be aware, or care, what's happening around them. Not just in the world, but in their own immediate environment. They are taught to be egocentric, which they are.

Again, I've gone through the history of the philosophers who said and were given charge of bringing in this new culture, in the 1960s and 50s and 40s. They were given charge of creating a new culture, separating initially one generation from the parents, which they did very successfully through the 60s, and then the state would give them their new moralities. Bertrand Russell said we'll make them egocentric and narcissistic. Well, we have all of that today. So in other words, they're not involved with what's happening around them, or really to others, as long as they are okay... I'm alright Jack, everything's fine.

This is the dilemma that we're in today, where we have the society taken down step by step in every particular area, End of the family unit, everything that was alternative to the family had to be promoted. They said that back in 1910; here we are. It's all been accomplished, all these things have been pretty well accomplished. The devaluation of life had to be done, according to Julian Huxley, too. That's been very successfully completed. Starting with supposedly emergency abortions, and then rape abortions, and now it's just commonplace; it's just a nuisance. Then they turn for the elderly, and oh, the cost of taking care of the elderly is too much.

In other words, we're completely looking at, we are being taught... WE are being taught, near the bottom level, to look at life in an economic fashion. Not in a human fashion, but purely on the basis of economics. Is it worthwhile keeping these people alive? What value do they have to the system? Because you see, today, and they've even trained the public into this term over the last 15 to 20 years, we're all human capital. We're capital, human capital. What's your earning potential? What's your taxable base going to be for the governments and so on. And even the corporations that get all the grants from the government, what value you are to them. That's what you are. You're an economic unit. Human capital. That's what human is now.

So we've gone through a lot of the big changes. We've got more to come. The crashes that they had in 2008 across the world were planned that way. They knew it was coming, years before that; it was all exposed even in the mainstream press over the last few years. The big boys lost nothing at all, whatsoever. But it's training us that we can't go on like this, you see. It's training us. That's what it's for too, to train us to get ready for managed changes where you've got to give up any last rights that you have, for the greater good, etc., into austerity, communal living, communitarianism, The Great Society as Cameron called it, all planned a long time ago.

This is the final merging of the more advanced form of where communism was supposed to go with capitalism, you see. You'll be run on a socialistic basis as I say, which is really communistic, collectivistic, for the greater good. They'll still have the dominant minority taking care of all the world's finances and the dishing out to countries, of basically rationing the goods, at very high prices. And you've got the scientific and academic group on board with them, because Julian Huxley went through the system in his talks. He said that he himself and his family lineage belonged to the scientific group. Not the high economic dominant minority, but the scientific dominant minority, that helps create the new society, through psychology, training, education, etc. etc. It's all been pretty well done.

And you don't have to simply get it all from academia. Academia works with the culture creators that give you your entertainment, which is always pretty well weaponized. Lots of articles are out about that over the years. One great one from, I think it was in Argentina or Brazil where they said that they were

using soap operas to get cultural value changes, including abortion, things like that, through drama, you see. It works better than telling folk to do this or do that or don't do that. Drama is better. Plato said the same thing. So nothing is new at all. There's nothing new under the sun. These techniques have always been used, including music of course, because Plato talked about licensing musicians at the time, and actors, etc. because they could have such a revolutionary effect on the youth, in the wrong hands, in other words by those who had an agenda. Well of course, it's always been the same.

Anyway, that's a summary basically of what's been going on. There's no point panicking about it, you see. Remember too, that we're all studied, minutely, individually, from birth to death by the way. Even before the times that you thought they had computers we've been studied from school onwards. Now of course they have their rectifiers, I call them rectifiers, these advocates for children that the government appoints to every newborn in Scotland and England – different names for the same system – and other parts of Europe are bringing it in. Therefore they can start testing babies basically from the age of two months onwards, and that advocate, as that child grows up, will always go through their development. Anything that needs tweaked or cut out of their way of thinking, has to be attended to. Then they'll create their perfect society. In other words, total, complete scientific social engineering. And we call this the new freedom. So we know all this.

Remember too, that because we are studied minutely, and the crowd and the masses are studied minutely, you can't do anything in this without understanding behaviorism and crowd dynamics and individual dynamics and group dynamics. Then, like Cass Sunstein said, you know, even what seems to be the opposition, you can disarm, and actually you could use, you can use opposition, often willingly, and sometimes unwillingly. By giving them certain information, encouraging them, apart from putting plants in amongst them, also encouraging them to put out high-power fear mode information, rapid, knowing that the average person can only handle maybe one or two crises at the same time, simultaneously; any more than that they break down, they become neurotic and break down. So information overload, especially in diverse topics, especially topics where you have no control whatsoever, is weaponized. It's weaponized information.

I've always said the people must think for themselves. You've got to think for yourself. You have a mind to use. You have your own world experiences to use. You will definitely be contaminated – that's the term

that's used even by the communist system. Yuri Bezmenov and other writers talked about the contamination of their indoctrination. You will believe, especially if you go through university and college, in all the social causes, and global warming, and anthropogenic global warming, it's man-made global warming, too many people, too many of the wrong kind of people as George Bernard Shaw said. And you will believe it all because it's presented with the omission of any other parts of any particular story. That's how you lie to people, from the top. Not by just basically lying, but by omission and then you will be led to a conclusion that was preplanned by those who gave you that limited one-sided information. And yet they come out of college and university thinking they know all there is to know, taught by the best professors, who are part of the act of course. Because some of the top professors that teach all this stuff are members of the same organization, the CFR/Royal Institute of International Affairs and various other names for the umbrella group. So they know what they're doing. They, again, will say it's okay to deceive the people, and the students, for the greater good.

They often say that man is a political animal. Technically it's true. And if you are you can easily be used... easily be used. And Yuri Bezmenov said too, the contamination means that their indoctrination has been so perfected that it doesn't matter what you say to them, you're talking to a brick wall basically. And liberals, as they love to call them, and Khrushchev called them that too. He said, in America we don't call them communists, we call them liberals. But Bezmenov said, you could take these people over to the Soviet Union, when it was the Soviet Union, and if you took them to a prison camp and a gulag they'd refuse to even see it, even if they're standing in front of the wire. They wouldn't believe it until the boot hit them in the rear end and basically knocked them in. That's the perfection of indoctrination, through idealism, selected, very selective information, brainwashed into them until they believe it all, like a religion, a fanatical religion. Again, against all odds.

Because the Club of Rome, as I said, says there are too many conflicting parties you could never have harmony on anything. And that's why Margaret Thatcher also said the same thing when she was in. Actually when she retired from so-called politics she said, now I belong to basically a super elite of ex-heads of state who know each other and can work with the other ex's, and even previous generations' heads of state that are still alive, to continue this agenda, behind the scenes and not be responsible to the public, to get the big world system complete. That's how it's really done. That's how it's done.

You'll notice too that they're keeping politicians, top politicians, or the head ones you might say, out of the news as much as they can now. This is also part of the new technique of weaning the public away from even trying to follow the nonsense we're given and get them to accept, and lots have. There's a massive majority that already accept not to participate in any way possible, just leave it to the experts, go and play. And that's happened. That really has happened. They're constantly studying us individually and en masse and that's pretty well been done. That's why all their different statistics departments for governments are so vital to them, to keep their tabs on how things are working, what needs tweaked, what's gone overboard perhaps and they have to tune it back a little bit, things like that. That's how scientifically we are run. It's good to see others, too, talking about the scientific dictatorship that I came out with a long time ago, using Aldous Huxley's works again. So we're there. And Bertrand Russell's as well. Russell said... Remember that he was given the scenarios to bring in this new system and he said, if there is to be a dictatorship then I hope it will be a scientific one, scientifically run from birth to death, every individual, except those who are doing the manipulation, pulling the strings.

So we live through massive changes, preplanned changes, that's why it's so darned boring. It really is boring. Reading the news is boring because you know what's coming next and next and how they're going to... And you see how they're presenting it to the public. You know how things to come will be presented to the public before they happen too, because these are standard techniques that they're using. Sad, isn't it? Therefore you're left with what? I always tell people, don't follow, if you follow you're going to be used. And because people say the right things along what's happening, I mean, the right things but in a panic mode, and in big business, don't fall for that either. Don't become neurotic, cave-in and want to go and bury your head in the sand, you know. See, the elite have already thought of that too, as they hammer you with the bad news and expectant catastrophes to come. And they give you massive fantasies. There's never been an entertainment system throwing out and dishing out so many fantasies for you to escape into an unreality as today. All well discussed long ago. Well discussed, long, long ago.

Control has to do ongoing studies on massive scales to maintain control. And do you think any dominant minority is going to hand it over one day? because they get a change of heart or something? Once again, power never gives itself up, never gives itself up voluntarily. And if you want to overthrow them, which some folks do, the far left is still on the go, the really radical ones still haven't caught on down below. The guys who run them know, but those who follow don't. You just end up with a different tyranny. Tyranny is tyranny, it doesn't matter what brand they give themselves. And because of all this rationalization and studying all of this kind of thing the elite who use academia have academia telling

the students this, that basically the problem is within man, therefore man must be altered. Man must be altered. That's why they have these advocates appointed by government for every newborn child in countries like Scotland. That's the idea behind it.

And here it is, something they talked about a hundred years ago and everybody says, no darned way will that ever happen. Here it is. It's done. Because the cultural values, the family values, everything that made a reality back then, is all completely reversed now. That's how long it took to work on the public to get them to a stage where, oh well, you know, it's oh well, what can you do... I often think of the Rolling Stones song, the one that's Tribute To The Devil I think it was, and Time is on My Side, that was part of that; that was Satan of course. Basically that's the technique, Fabian, you see. Fabian style, like the other branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs that run the left wing through the Fabian Society, after the General Fabian, as you know, who took long-term strategies to defeat an enemy, many different kinds, including undermining their confidence, creating fear amongst them, and that way often you didn't even have to have a battle; they'd capitulate long before anything happened, using psychology.

Others have gone too, that belong to the big think tanks, talking about the reason for the think tanks. The think tanks are intergenerational. They recruit, they use their employees, their employees retire, new ones come in, and therefore you can set the goals 100, 200 years in advance if you wish to, and those foundations continue to move towards all their resolute goals. And they can accomplish them regardless of the time factor. We think in a very short-term span, for instant rewards, close rewards, etc; women are better at long-term planning than men. But the men that came up with long-term planning through foundations had the right idea. The workers for these big foundations are paid incredibly great salaries, and they know they'll never see the end, up until about now I'd say, of a lot of the things they've worked towards. It's incremental, incrementalistic changes.

Now, the elite academia which pushes group involvement, and uses the groups of course, trains them, gets them ready for groups, especially in the left wing, green parties, all the different groups that they've put out there... Whatever you think you belong to mentally or socially they've got a group ready-made for you to join. Generally through whatever schools you go to, they'll direct you into that particular group and that becomes your way of thinking, for the rest of your life, therefore you're not a threat at all. You're

working towards a goal you don't even understand, you think you do, and you'll be lied to, copiously. But the fact is, you're being used.

The idea, too, is to stop you thinking as an individual. I noticed especially in the left wing, and you'll get the same in the right wing with their particular spin on the agenda. The left wing with their networking brings in ALL disaffected fringe groups, people who can't fit in because their lifestyles are so bizarre or whatever to the majority. They bring them all in. And when you join it you must go along with all these almost Stalinist type quotes they'll give you to learn, these almost ritualistic formulas of what to say. You must be for each thing 100 percent, even if you don't participate in that thing that those folk are into, whatever it happens to be. What kind of choice is that? How come you have to swallow all the poison pills to get the good part of the benefit of that particular formula? How come? Why is that? Think about it.

You see, the idea is to get you working collectively and to eradicate the individualistic quality that you have. You will only grow through being an individual. You will only get wise or some wisdom by being an individual and pondering everything for yourself, not by anybody else's. And you don't have to go into the philosophers, that are quoted like gods, and that was the purpose of them, especially in the 1800s and so on. They were all put out there and funded by special interest groups, generally often just one at the time, to eradicate the old order of things where the old religions, as they call them, had run the world for a long time, and to replace them with the scientific elite, you see, those who are logical, rational and all the rest of it, etc. etc.

That's why we had the communist slaughter of about 80-odd million people, and even Trotsky boasted, we've wiped out an entire class; very proudly he said that. And then of course we had the same thing in Germany as they wrapped Darwinism together with the writings of Fichte and others, and Nietzsche, etc., to bring in existentialism and so on, for the super elite, that man could become Superman, etc. through science. And of course eugenics is all part of it today, it's alive and well, and it's never changed, you see.

So large groups are always used for someone else's purpose, to the detriment of those who could possibly still come along, and may not come along because of the damage done by these massive

groups; so an individual can think for himself. And if you worship philosophers... and you worship them for what? For being an individual? Well, why don't you be one yourself? without quoting them or following what they said? and go along with their form of existentialism, where you come to your own conclusions by your own observations and what's happening to you, your own life experiences. Why don't you do that rather than have to quote them and quote them like they're some kind of gods?

Because after all, life is about yourself, isn't it? And if you understand some of that you can cooperate better with other people around you. You can also shun those who are detrimental to you. Any other animal species would do the same, for its own survival. But to swallow a whole bunch of stuff you might not want to, that actually makes you feel uncomfortable, to get the one purpose across, what crazy person are you? You've lost your brain. I always remember Lenin saying, we shall win by slogans. And slogans are also used in critical theory and so on in examination where you say something or you try to say something and they simply use one slogan to smear you, in a category that they've trained the public to hate, even though you don't belong to it. Everything is weaponized. Everything is weaponized. Everything.

Everyone knows if you want to get on well in academia and get your little gold stars and your little scroll, you just repeat back to them what they've told you. Even the professors will tell you eventually what to put down for your thesis; they'll guide you into it. That's why they all go to see the professor, and he's telling you what's the okay thing to go along with, guaranteeing you to get through. That's your quality approval stamp. They have now dumbled you down enough to work for them in their system. You're no threat.

I've mentioned before, and again, other hosts now have picked it up and run with it – they never mention where they got it, mind you. But the fact is, Charles Galton Darwin said the same thing. Sir Charles Galton Darwin in *The Next Million Years* he said, we must remain the wild men at the top, who are not conditioned, who can think for themselves, who are taught to use their own thought processes, to come to their own conclusions, because they will be steering planet earth. The rest of us, you see, will not. We'll be serving them. For the greater good, you understand.

Now I also know all of the academic arguments that they have to do with promoting collectivistic action, societies, etc., opposed to, say, the individualistic approach. I know all of their arguments there too. Part of it of course is naturally valid, you can't throw out everything, and that's why it's hard for the average person to figure things out. It's hard for the average person to see that the people who they often worship are multimillionaires, or even billionaires, or very successful actors and actresses... They didn't get there by being sweet and nice. It doesn't happen that way. Technically many of them could be put into the category of the individual which would destroy everything for their own existence and betterment. That's one of the arguments they use in academia to promote collectivistic thought for all of you, while those at the top can work in a form of individualistic fashion, BUT they also come from different societies, very old societies, some of them, that are collectivist in a sense, that they can work together as a people; that's the origins, you see.

They can work together very, very well collectively to make sure they collectively survive, but they have a balance too of becoming extremely wealthy through their associations, working together with their own kind of people, and they thrive that way too, to the detriment sometimes of others. History is full of this kind of thing going on. A lot of the aristocrats in Britain basically became aristocrats and nobility because when the Catholic Church was being destroyed, from Henry VIII onwards, and then back again, Queen Elizabeth the 1st's time, thousands of Catholics lost their property and they were plundered by these up-and-coming minor nobles or aristocrats who became awfully, awfully wealthy with massive estates from the churches and the church's lands that they were confiscating, you see. So collectively different folks can work together for their own betterment, to the detriment of others.

Again, once they come into power they give you a tradition. You always have founding mythologies, good Queen Bess and all the rest of it. And yet even the Stasi were taught the history of spying during Queen Elizabeth the 1st's reign. There was never such a spy network that existed before. It was set up during her time, as Catholic institutions were vying to get back into Britain, etc., and across different parts of Europe. They set up the greatest spy agency, that's never gone away, and Britain was used as an example as they trained these people in power structures on how to manage nations, etc., and spy networks especially. It's quite amazing to see what goes on. I think it was Sir William Cecil, often pronounced Cècil, he was the guy who was first given charge of starting this whole spy network up. 30,000 Catholics were put in prison, a lot of them died. All quiet in the history books, the general books, but you get taught that in Oxford, etc, if you go into the older parts of libraries and so on. So nothing has really changed for dominant minorities who can work together collectively, for their own dominance and preservation of their dominance.

Now, I've been scattered across the place. I didn't intend to do this tonight. I meant to come on and tell you what I've been doing [Alan chuckles.] but there I go again, eh. I have to thank lots of people too that have been keeping in touch this past while. Some of them even asked if I was dead. I thought, well, I've always wanted to use that Mark Twain quote, the reports of my death have been greatly exaggerated. Mind you, it's been close to it with all the shoveling and sometimes you wondered if you'd ever get out at all when you open the back door and there's no sky, there's just a wall of snow there. That's how bad it's been.

But I hope to come back and, as I say, take a route where I can go into information which will help. I find that most things that are out there don't help, they destroy. They destroy by creating anger, animosity to other groups as well, and often it's done for self... well, tremendous profit for some of course. Remember too that marketing looks at every field where there's a gap but a big audience that's waiting to be filled, to be buying things and every technique is used, unfortunately. That's the economic system and we're all trained into it, because we're given no alternative. It's all money based and fear driven. If you don't have money, you die. Very simple. And it shouldn't be this way at all.

No one will tackle that. The guys who run the system will never tackle that because they use this system to dominate all of you. You see. They have no problem knowing and being taught in their higher courses, and I mean the higher courses that are outside universities, they do exist, that slavery is a normal feature. As Charles Galton Darwin said, there's always been slavery in one form or another and we're simply in the process of creating a new more efficient form of slavery. It's a form of slavery that most folk don't even know they are slaves. They're quite content; you can buy a lot of cheap junk, that will keep you in LaLa land forever entertainment wise, but you're disabled then, you see. You're out of the picture. You're no problem to anybody, and you'll never be a problem. And what you are getting downloaded with is weaponized, to again, bend your opinions to conform to those that your master wants you to have. And, fear, fear, fear, fear, fear, will collapse you. Collapse you.

Spies during the Cold War, for MI6 and MI5, literally had departments right up until the laptop computer types were running, or the desktop. They cut out newspaper articles from across the world, all the

different papers, foreign papers, domestic, and they would find patterns to find out who was doing what and so on and the reasons behind things. Today of course it's all computerized. They have instant access to all your data, everyone's data, except of course the elite that are blocked from that; they have their own network, different, you've never even heard of it. So everyone is studied minutely. We're all studied minutely, categorized. People say, why don't they kill you? Well, you're really a curiosity to them; they're not worried about you. It would take more than one person to say something. You see. They're curious as to why you ended up like that, that's all. They study you minutely, more so in fact because you're a curiosity to them; that's all. That's all you are. It would be different of course if you were in one of their own divisions, as we found out from various whistleblowers that had untimely deaths in different countries during the Cold War up to the present, because they have something from the establishment to show the public, you see, and that's rather taboo.

The Soviets did disclose, and of course don't forget... You understand, if one side discloses how their technique was run, it means the other side was run on a duplicate fashion. It still is actually. So the most studied people in the Cold War were those who worked for the governmental system. That's why George Orwell had that in his 1984. They weren't studying the proletariat, the proles as he called them. As he said throughout the book, they don't count. It doesn't matter, because they're dumb, stupid, they're kept happy and singing little songs turned out by the machine of the culture industry. That's where they'll stay. They believe what they're told. We're at war with whoever they're told we're at war with and they go along with it. Because why would the media want to lie to you? Why would your favorite newscaster, who's almost falling off his chair he's so old, that's why they keep them there, you grow up with them like daddy or granddad. You trust them. Everything is psychology. That's why they keep them there. Why change a formula when it will always work? Because they understand human nature so well. We are formulistic types of societies and peoples.

Anyway, this is just a little blurb to let you know that I'm still kicking. I've been wondering and pondering whether to just do the full-time thing; I've got offers to do full-time radio. But I'll tell you, if you're doing it yourself it will destroy you trying to keep up, as I say, as a substitute for old cutting out of newspapers; now you're doing it all on the Internet, searching the world for stories, to connect the things that are relevant, and to show you that these things that seem dispersed over the world are all guided from a common source. Once you know that why keep doing it? It's not going to change. And to go into deeper things because people are collapsing with fear these days. As I say, fear disables you. That's the purpose of creating fear. Fear is used as a strategy in psychological warfare. Overwhelm them with fear topics which they're completely helpless to stop, and that's that, they're goners. Very simple techniques.

So think for yourself. Don't be terrified, because it's going to happen anyway. Whatever happens that's planned will happen. Because these massive movements, as explained by professors down through history, cannot be stopped. They're all encompassing from a thousand or more sources, all working together, in tandem. Every facet of society you could possibly imagine is under one control, towards the common goal. And nothing could possibly change if you got the same con of money going on anyway, backed by nothing, run by privateers, and collectivist privateers at that, some of them working together across the planet. How can you possibly have any kind of equality? Not this gay rights or whatever they give you. These are all side, emotive topics to take you off what's going to happen to everybody, including them, at the mercy of the elite ...to divert you from the integration of the planet under a government that none of the public are going to get to vote for, or even vote in. That's more important, isn't it?

And don't worry, once they advocate a social worker for every child born in America – which will happen, it will come; it's almost already there with a lot of single mums and so on – where the children, and some people have written to me, from the ex-dads or whatever, if they visit, their children are on first-name terms with, they call the social workers, their best pals. It's already there, implemented in many ways. Their job will be to guide that child into the correct kind of citizen as they grow up. It wouldn't matter what their inclinations this way or that are. In the future we'll all be one. Whatever they have decided for us all, that will be the way it will be.

So don't get lost in emotive topics that are meant to get you arguing and fighting and angry, you see. Even the churches are all compromised, unfortunately. Because that was at least one way out for some people, in all times, with the idea the world's always going to be pretty evil and therefore look after the spiritual side of things; that's all you've got left. And of course, in some churches they say that's all there is anyway. Technically they are right. Because I think the only time people had freedom was probably in the Stone Age. You'd find a cave for yourself, there was no taxman to come in there and measure it. You had a big club there and that was it, you know. You didn't know language as such so he couldn't talk you out of it and con you as to why you should pay him money. You know. Once language came in we languish in language, our thought processes are conned so easily by conology, the art of conology.

Anyway, this is to keep you up-to-date on the fact that I'm still alive and kicking. As I say, full-time, I'm thinking about it, but I'd have to take staff on if that was the case, because it kills you. From eight in the morning till 2 AM the next morning you're stuck at the computer and then you're running off to post offices or God knows what, or the mail, which is not next to the house, believe you me; I have to travel 2 or 3 miles to get to it. Things like that. And you're eating like a crazy person, stuffing it down, and then back to work. There's no breaks in it at all. It's deadly, very deadly. Then you're going by someone else's deadline all the time, not your own. So you either have more staff or else you do it, and maybe in a more effective way, by cutting through all "here's the updates on what's happening today." If you want the news for the day you've got a billion sites to find it on, including all the mainstream, where most of it is culled from anyway. Then you get the different interested parties that will give you their particular take or spin on it, which only reinforces the fact that everything is rather overwhelming, isn't it?

So understand the techniques, of course, that are used. And when you understand techniques you're not fooled by them anymore. It also means you might be isolated from other people because they can't understand how you come to these conclusions, how you know this stuff. Because they're still so well-conditioned – it's called perfect conditioning – that the thought of being lied to by their favorite newscaster is absurd. It's like telling them their daddy is an evil person. That's perfect conditioning. And most folk have had it. We've all gone through the same process. A few were unscathed by it, very few. But yeah, you're isolated to an extent because most folk cannot communicate with you. And you can't get through to them either. So you learn to play the game with them and when they talk about whatever it is they're talking about, you smile and go along, and quip a little word in here and there, and then they accept you. But as soon as you open your mouth about something else that matters, the eyes glaze over. That's how the world is.

Everyone's caught up in their little bubble, as they term it at the top. They give you a bubble and inside that bubble you have your circle of influence. That's who you know, this is what you do, here's who you communicate to, here's your friends, what do your friends and you do? That's how you value your life and the purpose of life and you value those around you, in your little bubble. You're running, you're scurrying to get through work, a job you often hate as an employee because there's no meaning to it often, shuffling papers around or whatever. And then you either get drunk or party or get stoned, a lot of people get stoned. They're pushing stoning too because you're going into the Huxlian phase now of Soma, where big Pharma's already got a lot of folk drugged, and the rest comes as stress increases, through legalizing various kinds of drugs. Because they use both sides. I've always said, you understand, the same people run the illegal and legal sides of everything. It's the end that matters, you see.

So stay tuned to the website. I'll probably give a couple of talks at least this week, maybe more. And keep in touch. And don't get down and depressed like crazy, because you have to live, you have to survive. You mustn't mentally collapse with everything. And start thinking again for yourselves, because there's a pleasure in understanding things. That's one thing you have. It's one thing you actually have. You've got to understand something for yourself. Don't just parrot someone else's stuff or get caught up in the tactic or whatever they're pushing. Think for yourself. Because there's a bit of a lie in, the truth shall make you free. It can free your mind. It's a double story actually, it's got a truth and a lie involved there. It doesn't make you free from all this hell that we're pushed through at times, and economic depressions and wars and all the rest of it that we have nothing to do with generally. But it does free up your mind to understand it all; it's the one thing you're left with. That's the freedom that you have. That's what you're left with.

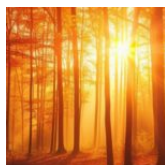
So I hope you're all doing pretty well out there and surviving. We know there are tough times to come, that's how it is. And you have to find something worth living for, of course. That's very, very important. And don't devalue yourself as an individual, whatever you do. Because that's what we are, we're individuals. We have certain things in common with each other but we all have specific aspects to our personalities and our thought processes that are different from other people too, and you can't let them take that away from you... and make us all conform into conformity.

And by the way, Hamish is doing okay, the doggie. Tough, though, he hasn't had the same kind of walks with this deep, deep snow. But who knows? It depends how the Masters that be, that manipulate everything including weather of course in this day and age with all the aerial chemical spraying that's going on. And it's no conspiracy theory. There's too much documentation out that's been declassified over the years, up to the present time by the way, on this. That's another thing to always consider, that nothing, nothing just happens today by chance. Nothing would destroy this system or change it except something outside their control altogether, that doesn't come from humanity. That's why they're always churning out these asteroid movies. Mind you, FEMA always comes in and saves the world, or they send Bruce Willis off to space to destroy it. This is the nonsense we're fed of course. Because the elite actually worry about these things, because they are control freaks. Things that they couldn't control terrify them.

So from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, where it's still awfully cold and snowy, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:01 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#1882**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on March the 2nd, 2014. I've been battling the weather, as I'm sure you all have in North America here, at least this part of it and further South too even. Because we're having incredibly cold temperatures, right into March; it's still going on. It really started in November, really deep, deep, low temperatures, sometimes 40 below up where I am here near Sudbury. Even on, I think it was Thursday night, it dropped down to about 40 below. That's pretty well on both scales, Fahrenheit and Centigrade, that's where they kind of meet up together. Last night it was about 20-odd below, 25 below, perhaps more, and it's to continue apparently with these new vortexes and winter blasts and all the rest of the nonsense they tell us, as they heavily manipulate the weather.

It's amazing, the world we live in today because outside of the standard news, which is meant to keep you in a box, where you parrot all the proper, authorized talks, etc., the reality, when you go deep within the scientific systems and communities, they've been working on the weather for an awful, awful long time. And I laugh at all these geoengineering conferences where they're always talking about, when they get the authority to start geoengineering, and then they go through all the possible side effects, the chronic bronchitis, pneumonias – because of irritation with all these chemicals they're putting in – they've been doing it all along. And that's how the world is really run.

You see, there's different levels of reality, all meant to keep you conned. They're always have been, really, but it's more perfected today. We live in a more sophisticated form of slavery, as Charles Galton Darwin said in the 1950s. So we're definitely in it, you see. That's why they give you major publications in science and so on to make you believe that you're on the cutting edge of all the knowledge that's out there, there's nothing else to be had. And you've got all these magazines, Popular Science, etc., lots of them, which create that illusion of course. But nothing's further from the truth.

It's the same with politics and everything else too of course. Have you noticed that all the news you get today is generally over there somewhere? It's been like that for an awful long time. Over there... like the old song, eh. Again, from Hollywood, naturally. And you're kept focused across the world with the color revolutions; we all know what those things are too. Again, there's nothing new in color revolutions because if you go into the history of Britain, regular history books, you'll find that Britain was doing the same thing in, for instance, India in the early 1800s as they were getting tribes to fight each other so they could come in, to keep the peace you understand, stabilization they call it – they don't go to war, they always go to stabilize countries. Or today it's bringing them democracies. And it's all very wonderful isn't it? This is how they push it across to us. But meanwhile they foment the problem in the first place and they get peoples who haven't been fighting together for maybe a thousand years, to fight each other, and then they go in and get what they want. And they always want something. Generally it's pretty well everything, but they want something. And it's control over not just the resources but also it's control over the minds of the public, so they are as brainwashed as you are.

They want a world standard education system for everyone so that everyone gets the same brainwashing. So if you go to Tokyo or somewhere else you get the same pat replies to the reasons why things are happening. And then of course no one can then think outside the box. That's the idea. It's rather clever, really.

But most folk are trained, we're all trained actually, to believe what we're told. Because after all, why would anybody want to lie to you? This comes from the old idea, especially in Christianity, to be trusting... to be trusting. And of course, Christianity was used, especially, in the 20th century, big time, by the powers in the big foundations that planned to run the world and eventually take over from governments as we know them. And they've had their articles out in the papers saying it's time for them to step in, from websites such as the Council on Foreign Relations, it's time for the big Philanthropies to move in and take their rightful place, as co-rulers and planners in a system which is non-democratic in a sense. So we're being prepared for it.

We hear NGO leaders all the time on the news, and so-called charitable foundations are behind them funding it all. And of course the history is all out there with old John D Rockefeller and all the things that he got up to too. He also was a Darwinist as well, as you know, a social Darwinist who believed in social planning, where the elite, the intelligentsia would plan the lives for everyone else. And today you get The Big Society in Britain, The Great Society of Cameron, which is communitarianism. This very old plan is all coming to fruition as we live of course. The US is getting put into it gradually. And eventually they'll tax you off the road, or price you off the road with your vehicles. They don't like to ban you; they like to make it impossible for you to function anymore. That's their way of coercing you into something, so they can write their own history books, because they always do, and say, the people accepted this. Well, you have to accept it when you have no option, you see. So that's how history is written, we're coerced into things. They don't forbid you to do things, they simply make it impossible to function unless you join them and you do what you're told. That's as simple as that.

So I'm cutting through a lot of stuff in a short space of time because I don't like to go over all the stuff that you should all know anyway. The problem too, even with the patriot movement – as they want to call it, still, I don't know why, but they call it the patriot movement – is that they keep you focused, simply parroting what the mainstream news is telling you to look at. So everybody's looking at the color revolutions, which are going on of course over in the Ukraine and other places too, always, always ongoing, as they take down country after country, put in their puppets, which are all ready to be installed, and trained for their parts, and bring in this unified world of a planned society, you see. Which is awfully lucrative to those involved in it because for all their charitable works, etc., the big foundations believe in massive profits for their own high members. But they do believe in a world where you'll have big international corporations with all their chains of stores and chains of everything and chains of factories and chains of farms, and the super farm stuff that they have, these big Agri-food businesses. They'll run the world for you, you see; no small private business is to be allowed in the future. And they bring you into this gradually.

Now, the reason that the big movements, which came out of... they were visible even in the French revolution. Again, it's a long history, which is never told actually; some of it can't be told today. But there's a long history, as the forces behind these revolutions got into action and got underway to make all this happen. You even find in this overdone thing called Weishaupt, Adam Weishaupt and the Illuminati stuff; they were one small group by the way, all working –there's many of the same groups across the world. And Weishaupt was a bit big for his boots and couldn't keep his mouth shut. But the fact is, they're on the go still today. The idea was to bring in a planned society, again. It's always the same thing, a planned

society, the intelligentsia rule. Those who prove they are intelligentsia, not just through academia but also from acquiring massive wealth and holding onto it for a few generations, is the proof, that's your entry for the children into the next generation of rulership. That's what it's all about.

And they have the scientists on board with them. They actually have their categories of those who run industry for the world, and those who are the scientific helpers. In fact, Julian Huxley went through that in one of his talks, that he and his family, his family lineage, were hereditary members of the scientific elite who helped to manipulate the psychological processes of the general public to go along with all of this too. So you're living through a planned agenda, which is awfully boring at times, of repetition. And they say, hell is repetition. But to keep parroting on and parroting on what they're doing today is a technique to destabilize your psyche and bring you down, crashing to the ground. When I was doing so many talks every week, going over the news, the purpose wasn't to terrify you, as you know. The purpose was to explain why these things were happening and filling in all the blank bits that the media conveniently left out. It's not difficult to understand once you see the process at play.

Now, the US was to be used as the big battering ram to bring the rest of the world into this global system, the planned economy, the planned society, from who should get born, who should not get born, and the social Darwinistic theory that they brought into it. Rockefeller of course was all on board with that, the social Darwinism idea, where he himself certainly had his ideas of how the people should be run, who should order their lives, how to order their lives, and eugenics of course is a big part of it too. The Rockefellers funded the Cold Spring Harbor experiments and so on in eugenics and started the award system, for the American Family of the Month awards way back in the 20s I think it was.

So it's interesting to see that every group, you see, that you belong to – if you belong to anything at all – whether it's a religious group or whatever, it was taken over an awful long time ago. In fact, the history of the US is fascinating when it comes to religion because you get the standard, authorized version – cleaned up of course; that's the authorized version – of all the untidy stuff they don't want you to know. There were a lot of groups that came into the US, many, many groups who were subversive. They weren't just getting persecuted because of religion or something. It was because they were subversive and revolutionary in their thinking. Many of them came in with Marxist ideas in fact in the late 1800s and were

very, very powerful, very vocal, in the early 1900s, 1920s, especially in places like New York. Mass meetings in the streets, lots of old newspapers out at the time with their speeches.

They weren't the only group. Even before that you had communities coming in that joined, and created, certain Christian sects, or a guise of Christian sects in fact. It was all for social change, particular types of change. When you look at them all it's always the same kind of change they're after. Once again, social Darwinistic management of the public from birth to death, who should live, who should die, would they need you down the road to work in their system. Just like George Bernard Shaw said. He said, you'll have to come to us eventually to see if we should let you live or die; why should we keep you alive? In other words, what use are you to us. That was the purpose of it all. You had to have purpose in order to be fed and kept alive, or even to be born.

We're getting to that stage now, the completion of it all. Because you see, it's intergenerational brainwashing of acceptance by pushing the envelope, always pushing the envelope a little bit more, until not just... When it comes to the sexual thing – that's just one part of it. Not just... The parents will sit with the child now and let certain things go in comedy shows that perhaps they shouldn't, because the parents themselves have been contaminated in their turn, and their parents before them as well. So you can have three or four generations sitting on the same couch watching television and they've all been contaminated till everything on television is pretty gross, and the same repetitive type of grossness as well, which also dehumanizes the public into another animal. You laugh at that because you're laughing at yourselves, as animals, you see. And with animals you can do what you want.

Then you have all the economic specialists telling you about, oh this great science of economics, which no one apparently understands because we keep getting plundered twice a century by the big bankers, you see. And they tell you how they've got to cut back on everything, including treatment for healthcare, etc., which is well underway in Britain. That's the flagship for the US because the US actually copied the British system, according to the RAND Corporation which was employed to do the surveys on the best system for them to adopt, according to what they wanted to do, and they said, the British system is the one they'd adopt. So everything works together.

Democracy doesn't ever come into the picture on anything actually, because the public never have a say in all the big important events that are planned for their lifetimes. And when you understand and you read so many of the big boys involved in pushing all of this stuff, you find you're just living through a script. And it's awfully boring, terribly boring. So why should you get all hot and bothered when they fulfill a certain part of it? After all, if you're expecting it, and they told you about it years ago, expect it to happen, because that's what you're living through. It's a planned agenda, with time tables for certain implementations of different parts of it, you see.

Now I'm sure all of you have friends out there who'll parrot the stuff from television. They'll come up with certain topics, or even arguments, which they've adopted from 'the experts'. You know, that class of experts that they give you to believe in. They'll say, well I guess they have to ration health care, and it's so expensive, and we're going into austerity... But they never complain about the cost of wars. I mean, wars go on all the time for the big boys. The Army, in fact the whole country is just their private business, really. We're all part of their private enterprise. But they use your money to pay for all the wars, which they use for personal gain naturally, since they have to be in control of all resources across the world. It's personal gain for them. And they're awfully good at propaganda, they're doing it all to save you from disaster. Once they have the resources in those countries, it's not to...

You see, how it used to work, the people would say, well we need the oil, you know. So in other words, you are starting to rationalize plunder. But of course it's not going to you. The oil is then sold to other countries like China; that's where the big boys arranged to sell it to when they took over Iraq. The big boys are in there, the Shell and BP and all the rest of them, because Tony Blair, it came out afterwards that he'd had meetings with all these companies before the Iraqi war where they agreed to divvy it up amongst those boys. The taxpayer would fund all the operations for war, pay for the cleanup, and even build them new refineries. That's awfully nice of us isn't it? Well, that's democracy, you see.

So try not to allow yourself to be panicked by the constant hype and repetition of things that they're telling you to be outraged about. After all, there's nothing that you can do about it. There's nothing. What are you going to do? ...Please stop putting missiles around Russia and scaring the public with retaliation. ... Please stop putting color revolutions into Ukraine, or the next country after that, or the whole bunch of

countries you're doing it to at the same time. Please stop it, thank you very much. So what are you going to do, get ulcers griping over it? You see, we don't have democracy, as I say.

You'll never hear the politicians bring up NAFTA, the TransPacific Partnership agreements, all these free trade deals, which is not free trade at all. It's selected trade for big corporations and the elimination of any competition; that's what it is. And we have to pay those third world countries, the emerging nations – we're still paying China by the way – to rise up to first world status; we pay them to do that, we build their hospitals. Once we sign these agreements we give them all this cash. It's a one-way street. Because it's a big, big plan and it's nothing to do with benefiting you.

I can remember when they pushed the EU for complete integration and they gave the folk the choice to vote yes or no. They said to every country the same hype; massive marketing campaigns with the top marketing companies, advertising companies to brainwash the public and terrify them. Oh, if you don't join you'll be left behind... If you do join there'll be jobs, jobs, jobs and utopia. Well, bingo, where are they now in Europe? You see, you're always getting lied to, because there's always a different agenda behind it all. Very, very clever agenda, with lots of groups all working in this pyramid structure and taking command from the guy at the top. That's how it works. But meanwhile you get one or two targets to pick and yell at and what does it do? Nothing at all. If it wasn't that guy they'd use someone else to do it. So these guys are just front men in a sense, who know their role, just like a politician. Or, top politicians know their role and their role is to be unpopular and to have tomatoes thrown at them. Then they give you another target after that. It's a very simple technique, very old too, isn't it? Very, very old, boring, boring technique.

So you're living through an agenda. Don't get outraged over things because it doesn't... Outrage doesn't win anything. It never has anything changed. Oh, I'm outraged, stop that, thank you. It doesn't work. So you have to get other methods of doing it. Again too, you've got to say to yourself, why do those who have the power and the following who are pushing outrage, not get something organized to really combat something, in a sphere with enough political clout to do something, to actually where they can't ignore you? It doesn't happen. Have you ever asked yourself why it doesn't happen? It's up to you to figure that out.

Again too, remember what Edward Bernays said. He said in his own writings, if you want to take something over – even monopolize something, whatever it happens to be, and you're starting from scratch – he said, don't try to start things literally from scratch, look for existing organizations. If you don't have one you create them, but you pretend you're not associated with them. And then the people will follow them because they'll become the leaders, you see. But existing organizations you would use to the maximum, including all the churches; they're fantastic for that. He said, you have to go and approach the leaders of these people. It doesn't matter about the followers, or as George Orwell called them the proles, the proles don't count, he said. They are just trained seals who are the yea-yea crowd, rah-rah-rah for their leaders. So that's how they manage the general population.

That's why they have all these NGOs, non-governmental organizations out there, all paid for, very handsomely for their leaders by the way, not for the followers but the leaders, from the big foundations. And the foundations have an incredible history, very well organized, coordinated on a massive scale, often thought to be communist in fact according to the Reece Commission from the 1950s because their goals and their social Darwinism are the same. They are the same. Because they want a planned society, birth to death monitoring by government, at every stage of your life, every day of your life in fact, and school-to-work of course where they simply test you for a few abilities when you're very young and they'll say, he'll be a good plumber, a good electrician or whatever, and that's all that you'll be trained in. You don't need geography, history or anything else. That's the plan for the future. And it's already being implemented too. And as I say, you have no say in any of it at all.

Because what you're fighting is a complete system with literally maybe thousands of think tanks, thousands of them, full-time, very intelligently selected guys in it, think tanks, lots of them who have nothing to do but work on each simple problem of their big agenda on how to get the public, and to coerce and manipulate and nudge the public along with the big plan, in every possible aspect of life. So each one is specialized in a specific part of it and many think tanks are working on the second, or third, or fourth, or fifth stage after the present, as the present ones are still working on the present, if you understand what I'm saying. That's what you're up against.

How can you possibly combat that, by being outraged with things that are happening this very moment? which will be gone tomorrow or the next week or whatever, as they turn your attention onto the next crisis, real or possible or fake, whatever. I've often said the main thing you have to do is to, yeah, educate yourself, by yourself. All the information is out there if you're guided towards it. Something will guide you towards it, or drive you – I call it driving you – towards something. If it's so important to you you'll be driven, sometimes in a crazy way in fact until it will take over your life, as you're driven to find out the whys. And once you understand the whys then you understand what's coming. When you understand what's coming you don't panic. You don't panic. It's expected to happen.

So don't let others manipulate you into the fear mode, which actually disables you. Unfortunately there's a lot of people who exploit you as well and sell you all kinds of things for the sky is falling scenarios, because they make an awful lot of money at it. There's a lot of people in this world, and we live in this materialistic system, that can be so easily exploited by the unscrupulous, or even psychopathic types as well. Because the psychopath smells which way the wind is going for opportunities and he'll be there. He'll be there where there's an opportunity for him to parrot everyone else's stuff too. Once he gets the mantras right, the people will listen, and then they exploit you, you see. There's lots of groups out there doing that kind of thing too. The same thing happens with the NGOs, only they are taught what they're doing. They know what they're doing at the top in the big think tanks, they know how to manipulate you. Create the crisis, create the fear, or the impression or the techniques of fear. I call them techniques of fear. You don't need a crisis fear state to come upon you.

And here's a little secret here too for those who don't know. Many moons ago the behaviorists got into studying fear, fear itself as a method of total control, for compliance amongst the public. Every country was involved. In fact, during the Cold War all the top scientists, by the way, shared everything to their so-called enemies; it was all nonsense. They said, how can we create fear? For instance, here's an example, if you're faced with a tiger in the jungle you're going to have sudden fear, with all the responses that fear brings, you see. The fight or flight syndrome, the parasympathetic nervous system kicks in all of that; you might empty your bladder or even worse in some people. Then you vamoose as fast as you can. Or you become frozen and you get eaten. You see, there's different responses of different people as to how they'll react to it. But they noted all the different sensations which come with the state of total fear, where you're faced with imminent death, for instance.

It was interesting, from those who ran Russia... I always say those who ran it because a lot of them didn't come from Russia. But the fact is, those who ran Russia, they did a lot of experiments which they couldn't... well at least they couldn't openly so much do in the West... Because when you're killing your subjects, like humans, it's not too popular. Again, you might get that outrage thing that goes nowhere. They found that if they could simulate, simulate the symptoms, which generally comes secondarily to the actual instigator, the motive, the object that terrifies you, you had all these symptoms that kick in where your pupils will dilate, more light comes in for fight and flight, blood pressure changes, your heart goes up, adrenaline gets shot in and so on. If they could make these things happen through other techniques, even electronically, then you would go into the same state of fear as though you were facing a tiger, without a tiger being present. This is a well understood science.

I could yap on for an awful long time, days and weeks maybe, about all the studies that were done. However, it's used on you today, through television, through the computer, through, I'm certain, as Brzezinski was talking about, about this technique where they could literally go across the whole continent with electromagnetic waves etc., HAARP technologies you might call them, Wi-Fi's included in that, and create these same side effects which would make the whole nation anxious, or very depressed, or even make you so relaxed when you shouldn't be relaxed perhaps, and manipulate the public. These are warfare techniques.

We live in an age of advanced science. Even during the Cold War the front guys would tell you, those who win this war will be the leaders in very advanced sciences. Well, it hasn't stopped, folks. And all those experiments they used during the Cold War, they're all being used on you today. You see, from the simple techniques of just hype... I could hit you with a thousand stories a day until you're quivering under your kitchen table in total breakdown and panic, but I don't because that disables you. That's a warfare technique. I keep saying it over and over, the average person, the average... well, even a person who has got more stamina, could perhaps handle two major crises at one time, maybe a third a little bit, without cracking, as long as they're not prolonged. But more than that you crack up. So if I were to tell you to worry about this, this, this, this, this, this, this today, just for today's news, you're going to go into a panic mode, fear mode. You'll sound like a loony to your friends, you'll look like a loony to your friends, and you get nothing done. In fact, you won't even get your basic essential daily living done; you'll start to fall and break down. So don't go there. It's a weaponized system.

As I say too, with Wi-Fi, etc., it's still ongoing. So much money, even the top universities are still experimenting with these Wi-Fi waves and electromagnetic energy pulses, etc. The unified field as they want to call it too; Persinger is into that at Laurentian University in Canada here. He thinks it's wonderful, when we'll all feel the pain of someone in Africa who is starving. Well, who gives him the right to make us all feel a pain of somebody in Africa? And why Africa? You understand? When they have the ability to change your mood, emotion and so on, without your consent either – I mean, who's going to consent to being manipulated by someone else? – the game's over. It's over, folks. You won't know whose thoughts you have, who gave them to you, reinforced again by the propaganda media, by an invisible energy that's all around you, where again an elite are saying, we'll make them feel this, feel that and so on, and they'll couple that with the news that you're hearing. You see. This is their goal for a peaceful planet.

I always think of the fake communist system. And I say fake because a lot of real communists beneath... Followers are always real, generally, you see; they're fanatics. But the leaders always know what they're doing. And how they kept going over this, this future utopia – that never arrived in the Soviet Union; it wasn't meant to arrive in the Soviet Union. The Soviet Union was just one generation really, a 70-odd year generation as Lenin said, it would merge with the West, and the system would become not quite capitalist and not quite communist. They now call it socialist, but it's a social Darwinism run by the elite. Because the foundations were behind all of these movements, for centuries by the way.

Now, a foundation can set a goal. Supposing you have a smaller foundation with only a few billion to throw around every year – that's a small one – and that's got one task, to change, supposing it was to change all of us into women or something, all men into women, just as a topic here, you know. They could say, well this might take three generations. So they can employ, hire, retire, and employ, hire, retire, and fire and all the rest of it, but keep on the same agenda for generations, as they change society's mores, morals and everything else, and viewpoints, until they get what they want, so that one thing can be achieved. It doesn't change. It's there regardless of political parties, regardless of wars, or anything else you think might interfere, but they don't interfere, and they get the job done. Then you have the big, big foundations with trillions to slush around on all these pressure groups, all fighting for whatever that's going to destroy the old to bring in the new. And then many of these foundations fund hundreds and hundreds of other foundations; they just put the money out there, you see, tax-exempt too of course.

So we're going through this, as I say, and people still think they can go and vote and somehow it's going to change something. Your politician is not going to mention the NAFTA morphing into the TransPacific Partnership when it's election time. Your local one won't do it either. So what's the point? They'll talk about jobs, unemployment, because everybody's worried about surviving, education. Of course now they're bringing in different rights for different minority groups and so on, or they'll create new minority groups that didn't know they were one. That's how they do things. They keep you focused on other things. But they never ever talk about the big, big plans they have for you down the road. They're often not even implemented by them so to speak. They're implemented by bureaucracies that are functioning as almost separate governments today; they create policies, not laws but policies, and then it's implemented and that's that.

You're also prompted to change your opinions on things, by very careful psychologically prepared documentaries and very repetitive ones all similar to it, to change the way that you see something. And the way to do it is simply by the omission of another side of any story. That's how you bring someone to the desired conclusions. Then when your peer group starts parroting it... They've even done all the studies, naturally, as to what classes adopt it quickest and they found that the ones who have the most education are quicker to adopt new policies and new ways of being, behaving, condemning or whatever it happens to be. We are the most studies species on the planet. It's incredible. Incredible! And the public are kept so busy or worrying and scurrying that they don't even know that most of what they think is their mind is not theirs at all. Their opinions are not theirs. Their behavior isn't even theirs. Even their hobbies often aren't theirs either; they're approved and pushed.

Stuff that was known thousands of years ago comes from a small elite who understand these sciences. Because sciences like this, to do with manipulation of the human being, are never lost. They are so valuable. They are more precious than anything else on the planet. Once you have that under wraps you can get all the people working for you like slaves, and you can take most of their income from them and live higher than they will ever, ever imagine. That's what it's about.

Now, those at the top, as Albert Pike said, make no apologies for nature. By that they mean social Darwinism to an extent, where they are clever, cunning, and in the laws of nature, the jungle, they end up at the top because they are ruthless and cunning and intelligent. They know how to manipulate people,

sway the crowds, get them to follow, even into wars and all the rest of it. Actually, I shouldn't say follow because these big boys who plan it all never go to war themselves; they just reap in the benefits.

In fact, you know I've mentioned all the different quotes from people like Kissinger and so on who said that, American soldiers are dumb stupid animals who are used for foreign policy. Now I'll tell you something, though, I don't disagree with what he said actually. Because they're certainly dumb and stupid, because they get the most basic propaganda as to why they should go off and kill people they don't know. Very basic stuff. They never know the full agenda. Unfortunately they don't even care about what the real agenda is. Because they're very young guys. One soldier told me that it seemed to him, he was brought up in Britain but he said, it was like one day he was running around the trees with his pals playing cowboys and Indians and before you know it there they are with the real thing, and the weapons and all that, being more macho, like the movie stars – all, again, emulating fiction, you see. That's why they pick young guys.

During World War I at one point when they had the big lines of trenches across the country in Europe there was a stalemate. So many had died; they were just throwing in hoards of people, wave after wave, on both sides until they were getting mowed down with machine guns—that had come online basically just in time for that war by Mister Vickers; he had been made Lord Vickers for that contribution to slaughter. And his counterpart too, he had a counterpart who helped, I think he lived in Switzerland and they made them in Switzerland, and sold them to both sides, Henry Maxim. So they sold a version for the British and the French and another version for the Germans. I could go on with all these stories too but I won't bother. But the fact is, they found that it came to a stalemate in the trenches for about a year or so.

Now, they did their surveys. In came the early behaviorists and they did their surveys to find out why weren't they still jumping into their trenches and doing heroics and slaughtering people, and getting killed. They found that the guys who were mainly left in the trenches, after regiment after regiment were getting slaughtered, were a bit older, a few years older. In other words, they were a bit wiser, and their propaganda and their childhood mentality was disappearing. They realized that bullets, unlike even the early movies and the black and white silents, didn't miss the good-looking guys and didn't miss guys who were nice. No, they killed anybody at all, so the hero didn't matter. There were no heroes with a bullet heading towards you. It doesn't happen that way in reality. Young guys were still full of, again, their

heroes and all the novels and stage plays that they'd seen, and if you were brave and all that and very gallant, bullets always miss you. So what they did, they spent about six months training new recruits in Canada and they fed them the most horrific stories about the Germans bayoneting babies and all that stuff, which they always rehash every so often. They tried that with the Iraqis too, later on too with Kuwait. Anyway, sure enough, they trained them and these young guys were given tremendous brainwashing and stories about heroism. They came in and sure enough they put them in the trenches and they ran off by the herds to get slaughtered, again too, and get the whole killing thing going again. That's how perfect this system is. That's how perfect it is.

If you're looking for honor and that, don't look to the guys who are above you manipulating it all, because there's no honor at all. None whatsoever. And we are the proles. Like George Orwell said, the proles don't count. Because the proles don't know reality. They really don't know reality. And young guys having a tribal instinct, naturally, want to be warriors, so they always pick the young guys to go and do all the slaughtering, so the old guys can reap the benefits. And the taxpayer pays for the cost of it.

That's the real world we live in, in geopolitics and everything else, always on the go. Always on the go. And believe you me, when they bring in their world system and there's no more foreign enemies to fight, they always have to have terrorism all throughout the system. The same with the Soviet Union, once the borders were all closed in the Soviet system then they had to get an enemy at home to justify the massive police state that they had, an authoritarian system and keep the people terrified. So you had counterrevolutionaries at home. Today in the West it's terrorists everywhere, apparently. Old, old techniques. Repetition. Repetition. Repetition.

Now, sorry to prattle on like this but I don't prepare my talks as you all know. I like to just spout off the top of my head about things and say how things really are, without getting you all panicked and terrified and focusing you on, oh look here in the world today and be very, very afraid, folks, or look there and be terrified. What does that achieve? What does that accomplish? ...apart from disabling you. You have to find out who you are. It's a difficult job for a lot of people who have never clued in till later. Because you almost have to dismiss everything you ever believed in; certainly the way that you believed in things has to be looked at again. Absolutely. Because there's not an organization out there that isn't used. Many,

knowingly, and other ones unwittingly. Because to be a follower you can be set up to be a patsy. Just being conned itself means you're all patsies, if you just follow, follow, follow and never question.

I've never known a country, or this system, or this agenda to falter by guys just yelling their outrage at something. It doesn't happen. It does not happen. It's maybe a minor safety valve to blow off steam but that's all it accomplishes. Yeah, we told them, we told them, yeah... So what? Like they don't know? What do you do in this system? Well, can you be in the system? You have no option but to be in the system so at least you can come to the understanding of the forces behind it all, how tremendous work goes into manipulating you on a daily basis, tremendous work, and making you conform to the general herd, as they say; awfully important.

That's why everyone's spied on. I keep telling people who give me the pat answer, well I don't care if they're looking at me, I've got nothing to hide. Well, the fact is, even that person is of awful great interest to all the statisticians out there that are constantly running tests on us all, and quantifying this group and that group, and who will belong to... How can you put this person in any group at all, blah-blah-blah... These ones are safe, these ones are on the border, at the line, yada-yada-ya. It's, oh, incredible.

And all of academia is on board with this, getting huge grants from the big foundations, again, to do all these studies. And your government goes along to allow all this information from the NSA to be handed over to them, the high professors and so on. They're making a fortune at this... to make sure that you stay, you know, safe and pretty stupid, and predictable. You can't run a world unless you're all incredibly predictable. Even the Joe Blow that says, I don't care and blah-blah-blah, I'm doing nothing wrong. If he does something out of the ordinary, they want to know why. Why is he suddenly looking at this? Why is he suddenly reading these articles? Why, you see. Because that gets added to your personality profile, updated, and they want to know. And it's so easy for them today because they look at your cluster of friends and all these sockpuppets that you yap to, and they see where it's all going, with you. They've got to know where it's going with you. YOU must be predictable and if you're not they want to know why.

Down the road you will have mandatory psychiatric visits, either to a place you're told to go to or they will come to you. They talked about this almost a hundred years ago in George Bernard Shaw's day when they started up the Fabian Society. There's nothing new under the sun. There really is nothing new under the sun. What is maybe newer is the more perfected system of information gathering on you, observation. And the techniques employed are literally so... it's instantaneous across the world. They're all getting the same news, authorized news, the same prattle, getting their minds shaped to correct, to believe everything in the proper way, the ones authorized.

At the moment you've got some dissent here and there but you have no real opposition to anything. Because opposition, as the communists always knew, had to be organized. That was their big scream at one time, when they went into a new place, organize, organize, and they'd organize them. And when they joined that system, you joined a communist system, you had to go along with every part of their agenda, even the stuff that made you uncomfortable or you didn't agree with. You had to learn all the slogans. And you listen to all these commies and they just parrot the slogans. They can't argue with you on things, they just parrot slogans at you. And they jump into critical theory and smear you. Because they can't answer you. And they won't. It's a religion, you see. But they did know how to organize, incredibly well, because it's a very old system, even before you heard the term communism or even Lenin for that matter, all worked out long before that.

All these techniques are used by what you think are sides, all sides, because all sides at the top work in common to the same goal. Most are oblivious of it. Many folk are happy with... I said many years ago that many people will love socialism, this Darwinistic socialism because they won't have to plan anything, really, in their lives. Maybe what coffee to drink or what program to watch tonight to laugh at or whatever porn movie they're going to see, but that's going to be it. The big decisions are going to be made by experts in governmental departments and social workers and psychologists and so on, if they have any big problems at all. Then the rest of their time is theirs to go and play.

And it won't end there. Because they want to bring down the population. They are already getting people conditioned. Ordinary folk, you'll hear them parroting this stuff, well you know there are too many people in the world. And they'll parrot all the stuff they've been brainwashed to believe in. Oh there's not enough food in the world to feed everybody, which is nonsense too. And, well, people should, if they get sick,

maybe, you know, if they don't have much of a job or anything, well they should be at the bottom of the list for helping. These are ordinary people parroting this stuff off now because they're watching documentary after documentary that are churned out by the big establishment and they cannot think for themselves. Of course the ones who are telling you all this are pretty fit and healthy when they're talking about it. It doesn't occur to them that they're going to be on the bottom list either, for, you know, termination... for economic factors, that is. That's where they'll take us eventually.

You start with abortion, then you step up to post-term abortion, postpartum abortion. And then you'll go into the next step too of killing off the elderly; that's already been done in some countries. Now I think it's Belgium that has passed a law too, you can actually terminate children who are terminally ill. And the folk again, the general public will say, well yeah they showed us an awful documentary and this child looked in pain. Well yeah, they can make the child look in pain if they don't want to give him any painkillers. It's quite simple, folks. Everything you see should be analyzed from every possible angle. And unfortunately you should be able to do that, naturally, without being told. Most folk can't anymore. They've been disabled and they don't know it. And they will argue with you that they are perfectly sane, because they really believe they are. And their peer group is much the same as themselves, and that's how you judge your sanity. They'll prattle about the same topics with the same answers, conclusions as you have, because they're all given the same downloads, scientific downloads, which guide you to the conclusion.

Newscasting at one time used to be simply reporting on the facts; the conclusions were up to you. That's the ideal news system. We haven't had that for, probably ever actually. There have been some that would do that at one time, some papers would do that, but now they're all the same. They're all big consortiums and they guide you to the conclusion, the approved conclusion that you're supposed to have. They're awfully devious too. They will admit omission guides you naturally to the proper conclusion by omitting other facts, the other side of any story. Very simple.

Now, I'm not going to prattle on and prattle on here. As I say, I'm just keeping my face in right now to let you know I'm still kicking here. It's still snow shoveling and deep, deep freeze. That's been like that since November. Yeah, November, I was hitting the 40 belows and it's traveled on and off, quite frequently, right

up into the present. If I get 10 below at night, 15 below, that's been a good day. I mean during the day as well.

So we're going through big, big changes, planned changes. There's all kinds of sciences at work right now, at play. We have HAARP; you can pick up a shortwave radio, go through the bands, you'll hear the HAARP frequencies banging away. They're the loudest sounds on the shortwave; you'll hear them on umpteen different frequencies today. That's part of the unified field idea of manipulation of the brain. Because HAARP, when they disclosed it, even from the military's point of view, the declassified stuff, they can send a secondary signal, the carrier signal brings a secondary signal, and the secondary signal can actually manipulate your brain functions, quite easily, proven a long, long time ago.

And in the past, if you go into the archives section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com you'll find talks I've given and links I've put up from some of the scientists involved, who are still involved in it by the way, who talk about this field technique of manipulation of the mind. So you have all kinds of techniques used, apart from the simple persuasive techniques of propaganda. Repetition is the most important thing of all. Just keep saying it over and over and you'll start to doubt yourself. Well, if they're all saying the same thing then I must be wrong. That's how it works.

So be careful out there. I've said so many times, the mind has no firewall. You have to decide what comes in; you are the gatekeeper there. Because what you can bring into your mind can be weaponized, and often is. It just sits there like a little virus and then it starts working on you. But don't become disabled with fear. Think for yourselves. And don't panic when these overwhelming foundational groups and so on and color revolutions, and all the different associations that are funded by your tax money, are across the planet causing mayhem in other people's countries. What can you do about it? As a say, write a nice letter and say, please stop, thank you very much. That's going to do a lot, right? And take care of yourselves. But start thinking for yourself. Start thinking for yourself.

There's hardly an item out there that's real as far as the way it's presented to you. Stop taking the world as it's being presented to you. You've got the functioning brain, use it. If you have lost it along the way,

find it again. You still got an attachment, find your own mind, because it's so important. No one else is going to do it for you. Don't hand it over to anybody else. Unless you do like socialism, and hand it over. Hand over the part of your mind that takes care of problems and let the experts deal with the problems. They'll make sure you're the happy little contented person who will be taken care of all your life by getting the bare minimum, and they'll keep you immature forever, you'll never grow up. You'll end up, as many have today, with the television generations, ending up in old folks homes who literally have nothing, no wisdom to pass on to anybody else. And that's a sad state of affairs. They can talk about all the TV programs they've watched since, I don't know, in the 50s or whatever to the present, their favorite shows and actors and who married who. But they don't know anything else. They had a mind that was kept in fantasy all their lives. That's terrifying to me.

It's terrifying to me that people get up in the morning and the radio's blaring, generally with the news. They drive to work, people drive to work listening to the same stuff. They go to their work and they're caught up in the rush and the worry and the scurry, and often there's background music too in a lot of places. Then they come home, the same thing, blaring away. And then they come in and they're zonked out and they get more brainwashing through the news media on television and all the rest of it. How come all of your time has been so carefully catered to? And you've been taught that this is all normal.

Do you understand, the reason for it all is that no group can bring in this new system, can't be done, if folk are in control of their own minds, and they decide what they're going to listen to, or not listen to anything at all. And unfortunately people today are, they're terrified. Look at them. They're fiddling with their phones wherever they go and texting and all the rest of it. People sit in restaurants and cafés with their friends, and no one's talking anymore. Do you realize how important it is to keep you from communicating real thoughts, self-thoughts, your own thoughts?

Do you realize, that's the most terrifying thing to those who say that they are controlling it all? That's the most terrifying thing, if it's not working on you. Why isn't it working on you? If too many folk are affected and it's not working on them anymore, and they're stopping and thinking for themselves, in silence – you know, that odd thing, that rare thing called silence today – that could be dangerous. They'd have to try and stop that. Or create an instant crisis so that you're wrapped up thinking you're fighting for your life or something. And they would do that too. But still, you've got to go on and do it.

Start thinking for yourselves. Turn everything off once in a while and really sit and think. Sit and think. An odd thing these days, but sit and think for yourself. Stop thinking that the person on television, or this professor or that professor, knows more than you do and he's more important. Oh, I'm only small so my thoughts aren't important at all... Stop thinking that way. Stop it... and see what happens. That's freedom for you. Understanding is freedom. Understanding... and not being collapsed by bad news or impending doom.

The studies that were done during the Cold War on the public, of both nations, you know, the Soviet system group and the Western one. The studies on the fear of being annihilated by nuclear war were so intensely studied, it was so important to find the same techniques and use other reasons for terrifying the public. That's where it all started, you know. I used to be amazed when the top scientists from Britain and the US and so on would go over to Russia every year for their annual science meetings, meeting the same scientists, their opposition over there, working on the same things. Do you really think that was a Cold War? when they said that the top sciences of any country – those were the ones with the top sciences, pure sciences – would defeat the other? Well, how would they be letting their top scientists share all this information? It was a joke, folks. The goal was always for a world governmental system. The Soviets were for it and so was the West, the top capitalists were for it. And here we are, it's all been done, pretty well, eh.

And they've got you stampeding again with this and that; you don't get a minute to breathe here. When you think something is finished over in that country, bingo, they're hitting another one. Oh, that's all you'll hear. And when you're completely absorbed with all that, look at all the laws they are ramming down, which take away all the pretense of freedom and rights. So by thinking at least you can free yourself from it, and keep your sanity. Keep your sanity. You've got to keep your sanity, there's nothing else out there. Nothing else out there.

And keep warm, by the way, those that are freezing, because it's one heck of a winter here for sure. And I know for a fact this winter, with the heavy manipulation and the heavy chemical spraying in the skies, that are still going on during all these deep freezes and heavy snowstorms, they'll turn it into perpetual

rain come the spring here, I guarantee you, and it's going to be flooding. So you've got another crisis on the go. Then they'll say, it's global warming. You know this is going to happen, oh it's because we're destroying the atmosphere. And we've got to pay massive, massive carbon taxes. And they'll really hype it up. It's probably already written up, including all the presentations recorded in advance and they'll just let it all go at once. And they'll guide us into the right conclusion... Well, we can't keep driving on the roads, for goodness sake. Before you know it, you are into Agenda 21 with no private vehicles getting owned anymore except for the very wealthy who can afford all the incredibly high taxes and penalties and carbon taxes and so on, and CO2, etc, etc., etc.

It's rather boring, isn't it, living in this life when you know what's coming down the pike? It really is. But at least you don't go into shock when the next thing happens; you know it's going to come down the pike. So as I say, sorry for ranting on here but I've been busy this week shoveling and all the rest of it and trying to keep warm. It's bad enough trying to get out of my driveway; it's an awful, awful long driveway with constant snow coming down. And the roads, too, aren't plowed right to the ground. They always have a sheet of ice left at the end of it and you've got to crawl over that sometimes. So I've been awfully, awfully busy doing a lot of things too. And I hope you're all keeping well and keeping your own sanity, and finding yourselves... finding yourselves as well, and thinking for yourselves.

So from Hamish – who is my wonderful pooch, who is fed up with winter too by the way – it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:01 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#1883**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, in a blurb form of course, on March the 9th, 2014. I've mentioned many times in the past about the art of conology. Conology really is a science, a tremendous science on how to manage masses of people, not just individuals, by a form of mental trickery and linguistic trickery, etc. Plus the need of behaviorists and psychologists and anthropologists, even zoologists, all working together to find out what works with all animals, or higher mammals, which will obviously work with humans too. And unfortunately they do.

So it's well studied of course and all governments have been using experts in these fields, big batteries of experts all along to manage all of us. So do all the associate industries, or institutions as they like to call them, which are essential to governance, such as, not just the banking system but also the entertainment industry, the political industry. All these industries are institutions which we take for granted as being sort of independent and there to either benefit us or help us or even make us laugh. But they all work together, very much so. That's why you'll find all of these institutions get common money from the common people through taxations via the Pentagon or whatever it happens to be to make movies and so on. So the art is tremendous, tremendous, of managing millions and millions of people.

Now the United Nations of course, with all the treaties they sign too, and all their batteries of think tanks and experts and behaviorists and psychologists and neurologists and neuroscientists, etc., we're all being managed perfectly well, with being nudged, or made to feel guilty about something we shouldn't be, all for big, big purposes which those who feel guilty don't even understand at times. We're being prompted and guided all along. I'd love to spend hours and hours talking about just that aspect of it but along with this comes the agenda. There's only one agenda. There's only ever been one agenda for hundreds of years actually.

I've gone through the histories, for instance, of how the revolutions came along, especially the French Revolution is well noted because of the similarity of the later Communist or Soviet Revolution, the Bolshevik Revolution where basically an entire class of people were slaughtered. In fact, I think it was Trotsky who boasted about that, we've eliminated a whole class of people, and of course they replaced it with their own; that's what he was referring to. So revolutions are very, very important. And we are conditioned to think of bloody slaughters as revolutions. But most revolutions, as I say, are bloodless. They are social revolutions, cultural revolutions, which are well planned by the same techniques, often by the same think tanks behind them, the same money powers behind them to change our behavior and modify us all along the same paths of thinking in a form of political correctness or whatever it happens to be at that time.

We're lied to all the time naturally. We're lied to as children are lied to; in fact, it's the same technique. The noble lie is used, which means it's done for a good purpose. That's how the psychopaths can always rationalize whatever they do. It was for a good purpose... The victim is always blamed, you see, for the

indoctrination they're getting. So that's where we are today. We are wild animals supposedly. We're too stupid to think for ourselves and therefore an elite have to do all the thinking for us, because we can't be trusted to do the right thing. In fact, pretty well, Sunstein himself, one of the science czars in the US, said that in one of his own books, that the people can't be trusted to make the right decisions, so he put out the book called Nudge. He's put out other ones too. Very, very shallow books because they don't want the public knowing the real in-depth science of mass management of your minds.

The revolutions of course were to also alter the society of their day into a common guidance, into a new system where they would, again, be conditioned, partly through fear and terror – which is the reign of terror they always have. And with the bloodless revolutions there's always the threat eventually, if you don't conform to the political correctness, of even imprisonment, you know. First it's, you can't say this or even ask a question, and then it comes down to mass condemnation as the public themselves are trained to turn against you in a Pavlovian style. It's a very simple technique to do. I've gone through it all before in talks and it's been well copied by many talkshow hosts; which is good, it's got it across the world, on how behaviorism is so well understood by those at the top, and conditioning processes as well.

Because the guys, two guys in fact that I mentioned years ago, who the United Nations World Health Organization employed to start the antismoking campaign, said that they would create social disapproval and they would start in the schools, and they'd also have mass advertising campaigns on television as well. Plus they would get their massive lobbying groups to lobby governments to sign treaties into law so that every year they'd up the antismoking laws, you can't smoke here, you can't smoke there, etc. etc. etc. Until you'll be in your own little pad, your own little room or house or whatever, and eventually you can't smoke there either. And if you smoke outside, they conditioned people years ago to start coughing when they saw you with a cigarette 50 yards away basically; that's how they conditioned the children. Social disapproval coupled with Pavlovian training, you see, it works very, very well. And it has worked very well. So well in fact that the two guys who were employed to do that said a few years ago that they planned to be using this in other spheres of society for training the public on other ways of social approval and disapproval.

So when you think your opinions are yours, they're not yours at all. I've mentioned this many, many times. You go along with the herd, the common herd. It's taboo actually to think really as an individual and

you're not allowed to have your own opinions, really, unless you just keep them to yourself in your own thoughts. Outside your thoughts then the crowd will, just like that movie, that strange movie they put out years ago, about the people who turned into pods, these aliens copied them and you saw them all turning and pointing to the ones who were still original people, and making strange sounds but all pointing to you. Well that's how they condition the public, if you don't go along with something that's politically correct and you don't parrot the PC terminology and phrases that they give you to parrot.

Most folk want to belong to their peer group. They don't want to risk dissension. They don't want finger-pointing. They want to be included in the group, not excluded in the group. So just like *The Body Snatchers*, I think it was called, that's how they've conditioned the general public. It's really taught initially in school, through groupthink, where everyone must eventually agree on the same outcome of any particular topic given to them, guided by the teacher naturally, or you get socially excluded.

In many talks in the past I've mentioned about how you're trained to join groups, especially through university and college. You'll find a lot of people go into what they think are radical groups, especially if they want to be avant-garde they join the radical group, you see, the cutting edge, for change. It's drummed into them by the selected professors in the social sciences, who are put there for that very purpose in fact, and they churn them out. So they come out with these causes, you see, across the world; they're all standardized, you see. And it never dawns on those who are being used, why would the system be approving turning out what you would claim is a radical, you see? If you're so radical and the system has approved you, you can't be radical at all, in a sense, otherwise you'd be fighting the system, the very people who put you out there and gave you good marks in all your different areas that you were studying, including revolutions and changing society and culture and everything else. These are approved objectives by those at the top. They're all approved, you see. So you're being used by someone for a purpose you don't understand... you don't understand. Not only that, you're not going to be very happy because you're going to go through life with a chip on your shoulder. You've been given the chip and you like it now. You will get certain friends of the same ilk all radically pushing towards what they think is some kind of fairness or justice or whatever, without asking, why is this being pushed by the system at the top? Who benefits from this ultimately?

You find that they all tie in with the same old revolutionary causes that have been going on for hundreds of years. Do you really think that an establishment, that's all powerful – which it is by the way, only because we accept it as it is, and we are conned so well, and trained to accept it. Do you really think they would risk anything that wasn't in their particular interest? Do you? I've gone through HG Wells's stuff and many other propagandists for this particular institution that seems to be behind most of it, at least the coordination of it, and you find that he said that, the destruction of the family unit was of prime importance... prime importance. It was the last vestige of a tribe, and a tribe will stand up for each other if they're attacked by any authority. It would be much easier, said Wells, when the government can speak right down to you, directly, as an individual and there's no one, there's no family to stand up for you, no tribe, no cousins or anything else. All those links are broken and you're on your own. It's far, far easier isn't it?

Today of course we're all sitting... most folk watch TV, many on their own, or they're completely absorbed in their electronic gadgets, that are given, which monitor them and profile them constantly with any change in their personalities or interests. They know everything about you. Even the radicals are stamped as being safe, because they know exactly what they are and they are doing the approved things. Most folk never figure this out. Even when you're looking to protest something, even against radicals, there are ready-made groups for you to join, which never get anywhere, never seem to get anywhere either, you go around in circles. If you start them yourself from the grassroots they will be infiltrated so quickly with people who come in, very nice and sociable – they're psychopaths actually, trained by government, they have thousands of them; because this is nothing new, even long before the Internet they were doing this kind of thing – and they will cause disruption eventually. Before you know it you'll be either falling apart, breaking up, or else they'll have you turned 180 degrees until you're championing "save mother earth" or something. This actually happened, I know this, to a couple of big groups.

So everything is taken care of, naturally. Power doesn't let itself be attacked. Power doesn't even let itself get attacked in the future. They act now and they nip things in the bud before anything can get off the ground that could be of any nuisance to them in any possible way. There are ready-made groups for you to join. Ready-made, tailor-made and you walk in and there's a suit there to suit you, it will fit you, you can slip right into it. Your doctrine is all set out for you, your catchphrases, your slogans, all these things are made for you and you'll know the ropes. If you're a good psychopath you can do well in these organizations because you'll learn all the slogans. You'll have no problem about having to adopt a whole

bunch of things you don't agree with to get the one thing you agree with through. Because that's how they work in, say, the far left wing.

It's actually impossible for a normal person to be for every single thing in a doctrine. So when you hear it all spouted then you know for a fact this is scientifically designed, run by a much higher authority than you think. And those who go along with it, believe you me, will be ruthless, utterly ruthless. If there's any point, or any networking for instance, with any weird group that's out there, or another weird group that they don't agree with, you will be out. They're ruthless. And sometimes, like we saw in the Soviet system, if they come to power they are bloodthirsty, I mean ruthlessly bloodthirsty. Don't forget that ever.

So when you see a religious type belief to a political cause, like the far-far left, then you're dealing with the same thing over and over again. But it's authorized from the top, what you think is probably the capitalist system. Because we know the capitalist system, the ones who rule all of that – and they have rulers by the way – gave you the communist system, the dialectic, to get a better society they can control, you know, under the fake guise of a one for all and all for one idea, this socialism they like to call it today. It's the same system. The same system. It's the reemergence of the Soviet system but it's actually the more improved, advanced Soviet merged with the West completely. Massive management by government agencies and authorities right down to the individual, right down to the birth of the child actually with its advocate given to them by the state in some countries like Scotland and England and Wales and other European countries, to make sure as that child is growing up they can constantly give them psychological tests, lots of chats with them, and readjust them. Adjust them if they have any self-thoughts, as Orwell would say, own-thoughts. If they don't just spout slogans and are happy with everything around them, then they'll be adjusted, and medicated too no doubt as well.

This is an old idea. It's happening today, as we live through it. I've always said, when you have the old agenda you don't have to toss it out the window because they had the whole future planned in the old agenda. And it's a long-term agenda. Most men, remember... Men are short-term planners and thinkers. Women are much longer term planners... longer, way, way, way further than the guys. The guys like to plan things and build it right away. Women can work on something for a long time in the future. So the feminine technique was copied and used by those at the top. They've studied us, as I say, for eons for goodness sake, and that's awfully good. INTERGENERATIONAL changes, the Fabian technique is the best.

And by using wars and various crises, because we're ruled by crisis and worry, naturally. The threat of a war, real, cold or terroristic, or economical crashes, whatever it happens to be, keeping you in a state of fear and terror gives government more power, you see, through the appearance of all these crises, which mainly are bogus and fake.

Remember too, that the bulk of the population governing all of us, and there's an awful lot of them today, and lots and lots of bureaucrats, millions of bureaucrats, and their families too, all getting awfully well looked after by the state. It all comes from you at the bottom. They don't want to toss it out the window. If they get rid of all of you, I mean where are their paychecks going to come from? They're living higher off the hog than you are. They have way more benefits than you'll ever have, they call them privileges, because they're working for government. But all wealth comes from labor. All wealth comes from the bottom. So you are basically their food supply. And their lifestyle supply. And they have trained you to live lower than they do, even though they call themselves servants, public servants. So conology, remember, uses a lot of trickery through words and word associations, etc. etc.

But getting back to the groups... You think of all the different groups out there, and sometimes I get asked to speak at different groups, with their own particular cause. That's all they see is their own particular cause, generally straight out of university and they've been given their cause by the professors. So they've stuck, okay this is going to be my cause for life and so on and so on. They think they're radical, as I say, but they're approved. And what you'll find with most of these groups is, again, to destroy the old system, which they see as the old system of traditionalism, of any kind at all, any kind whatsoever, traditional. They're all for government intervention into people's mindsets, children's mindsets, through different techniques. They're very angry with any opposition whatsoever, I mean furiously angry. Furiously, as I say, it's always on the edge of the mass slaughter techniques that the Bolsheviks used. And never ever forget that. But it's approved by government. In fact, many of them get government grants to exist. Their meeting houses are often paid for. Their leaders are tax exempt, often, foundations; that's what they come from. And government is quite happy with them. So they are working for government whether they know it or not, and a big agenda, a world agenda, which they think they understand but they don't in actual fact.

Now, radical people like that, what they want, what they really want is not freedom for people at all. It's the opposite. Now, logic must be used in philosophy for instance, and reason. Logic and reason. Something which is logic and reason, using those techniques, must be consistent. It must be. So if they're really pushing for freedom they'd have to accept that other people see freedom in a different light than they do. But they don't. The radicals don't see that. They hate anybody with any differing opinions. Under the guise of liberalism, for instance, they are the most intolerant people of all. Completely. They won't stand for any alternate opinion. So how can they spout on about freedom? They want to destroy their enemies and eliminate enemies. Some people belonged to radical, what they call... what they call radical, and that's such a joke. As I say, if it's authorized from university, how can it be radical? Do you think government wouldn't step in if it was any kind of threat whatsoever to a system that they run? Do you really think so? Of course they wouldn't. But it benefits somebody and it's not the ones pushing it.

But supposing you went into radical feminism, and you've been filled with hatred by giving partial stories, selective stories, throughout your histories etc.; that's how it's done, not all inclusive. And lots of these women think that every guy in the past went off to the pub every day and lived a life of luxury, dressed in lace and silk stockings and three-cornered hats. And nothing was further from the truth. Because up until really, really up until the 20th century, in lots of European countries, most folk were still regarded as serfs. And serfs really had no rights or property or anything else. And the guys died early because of the workload. And their diets were terrible for themselves and their families. They couldn't afford proper protein and so on; they were stunted growth. They did not have a life of luxury at all. It's complete fiction.

You ever wondered that there's no movies made about peasants, anywhere? Histories are always about the famous and those who are dressed in lace and all the rest of it. This is what history is about. You don't count, the proles don't count. They never have counted. Even today they don't; the proles don't count, you see, as Orwell said. But when you're teaching people to be radical you give them a completely fake view of history, you see. And the radicals, what they really want is to impose their will and have their system imposed on everybody else, without exception... without exception. They're not for freedom at all. They can't coexist with any alternate way, just their way. That's the truth of it, you see.

So you're not using logic or reason here. If you were, just be radical and say, yeah we can't exist with you here. Don't go off using freedom and blah-blah-blah-blah-blah, freedom for all. And don't go off into

being offended. If you want to be offended about anything, well, let all of your opponents, that you see as opponents, use the same techniques on you, and they can be offended at whatever you're doing. Quite simple. If you're all for freedom and equality then let it be across the whole board. But they won't, you see. They won't.

I think Albert Pike mentioned that too, and Mazzini did as well, that they would eventually unleash... eventually unleash the radicals and the atheists, the nihilists and the atheists, to accomplish the rest of the work, which really was to be fairly, fairly bloodless, mainly, again, through social changes, cultural changes and so on. That's where we are today as they're all being used. They're all being used.

At the very, very top of course, the same guys who run the international corporations aren't bothered by them at all. They actually donate money to a lot of these groups, and the environmentalists and all the rest of it. Because they want laws passed, which are never what you think they are. You're not going to have the time to read through 10,000, 20,000 pages for a law. But their lawyers can do it all. And they benefit from all the laws that get passed, that restrict everybody else from living and by their own means at all, right down to a common person, until eventually they can't even collect firewood anymore to heat themselves. They've got to be made totally dependent on a system for everything they need to live for. And the far lefties are all for that too, you see.

It's wonderful how things really are. I mean, I think it's fascinating, really. So I tell people, never follow leaders because the big boys will train them, give them fantastic training, set them up to be your leaders, before they make the move where that leader is even necessary to appear, rather than let your own leaders pop out of nowhere from the grassroots that they can't control. That's standard technique. Standard, standard, standard, you see. But people never catch on.

Selected political leaders are put out there of course to carefully use these ready-made groups, authorized by the system, for ends, again, for their own ends naturally, but also for the new system. The same system is the new system; the new system has the same boys running it as they always did. Big power elites, etc., megacorporations, the ultra-ultra-ultra rich, and you think they're going to let you

destroy their system? Of course they're not. But you're certainly getting used to destroy all the rest of the people who maybe are against parts of the system. So you'll neutralize them. And you'll also divert them off having to oppose you, as you try to destroy their way of life for whatever it happens to be. Quite simple, isn't it? Very old technique and it works every time. Because people are emotive creatures as opposed to reasoning creatures, you see. That's why it's always emotive topics that they hit you with.

Now, those who do the reasoning, such as, say, Charles Galton Darwin... very interesting group of people, the Darwins. Because they're also intermarried with the Huxleys, if you go into their genealogies. Sir Thomas Huxley was the champion of Darwinism when Darwin died. He was the best pal of Darwin. He was called Darwin's bulldog. So intergenerationally these families, they classify themselves as the scientific elite working with the super-rich elite. They constantly, down through the generations, work on the same topics, same agendas, etc. It's very interesting. Interesting too, when you go into the history of the Darwins and you find that from Charles onward they were completely intermarried for generations with one family. They were already selectively breeding with the Wedgwood family. The Wedgwood family also includes the Benn, Tony Wedgwood Benn, a politician in Britain. I think his daughter's taken over from him; and they're pushing the same agendas, what appears to be the far left causes, you see. But it's not really far left. It's complete socialistic control of every individual in society; that's what it really is. And it appears to be the same as communism.

That's why professor Carroll Quigley, who was all for this, who worked for the Council on Foreign Relations, also called the Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain. He said that he worked for them, he was the historian for them, and they are often mistaken for communism because their goals are really the same. Well, if they're the same, they ARE the same, folks, you see. The capitalists, using also the scientific elite, work towards the same agenda as what you would think is communism, for total social control through multi layers of government, and condition children from school, from birth right on through school etc. Conditioning, conditioning, conditioning. It makes it easier for the top capitalists to run the world when you're all under total control, when you're all predictable.

Now, talking about Charles Galton Darwin, who was the physicist of the family, he worked on the Manhattan Project. But he was also an incredible eugenicist who was still pushing eugenics and eugenic control of the population after World War II when the eugenicists retreated for a while because of the

racial purity laws of Germany, Nazi Germany, what happened in Germany. They don't want to mention of course what happened in the Soviet Union who were doing this kind of thing long before them. Because the Soviet system is protected by the darlings of the left. But this is what he said in his own book, Charles Galton Darwin, who actually made a lot of money making weapons of mass destruction because they love humanity so much. But he said here that:

(The Next Million Years by Charles Galton Darwin, 1952 edition.)

The restraint of the breeding of the feeble-minded is important and it must never be neglected... (Alan: Now, remember these guys will put something on the books, they love to put things on the books by law and of course then they stretch it and stretch it and stretch it to be all inclusive of certain other areas. It says...) ...it must never be neglected but it cannot be regarded as a really effective way of improving the human race. If by analogy one wished to improve the breed of racehorses one might accomplish a little by always slaughtering the horse that finished last in every race. But it would be a much slower process than the actual one of sending the winner to the stud farm. (Alan: This guy also wanted to make it a law, if they could make it a law, kind of a wish list, so that women could only breed with those who were already stinking rich, wealthy and aristocrats, you see.)

Conscious of this criticism, eugenists have often attempted to define what are the good characteristics which should be positively encouraged, instead of only the negative ones that must be discouraged, but the results are disappointing. Lists of meritorious qualities such as good health, good physique, high intelligence, good family history, are compiled, and those possessing them are told that they should breed, but the statements lead nowhere in practice, for no one can be expected to assess his own merits and demerits in a balanced way. (Alan: Now doesn't that really take you back to, say, the GIRFEC program in Scotland, and they have one for England under a different name, and one for Wales, where the government has already, last year, given a state-appointed guardian or whatever to every child born in the country, that must assess them consistently from the age of about two months onwards. You see, it's already here, all that stuff. So here you have it. So in other words, you can't really assess yourself, you wouldn't be honest enough, or you would have a different view of yourself than others, especially the elite, so it's going to be done for you, you see, by experts, naturally. So he says here...)

How, for example, is a man to weigh his own good health or good ability against a heredity made dubious, say, by an uncle who was insane, or again how is he to strike a balance between considerable artistic gifts—as he thinks—together with a good family record, but quite bad health. It is clearly beyond anyone to decide these things for himself, and even then the matter is only half settled, since similar judgments are needed for both partners to the marriage. However helpful the literature may be which

can be consulted, it is evident that subjective judgments on such matters are too difficult; with the best will in the world they would very often be made wrongly, because, however sincerely he tries, no man can be a good judge in his own case. (Alan: He should really clarify that because I mean, Charles Galton Darwin believed HE was a very suitable candidate to continue down through the ages with lots of offspring, etc. etc.)

The only imaginable way of overcoming these difficulties would be to set up a class of consultants who would prescribe what marriages were eugenically admissible and how large the consequent families should be. But this does not solve the difficulty; it only pushes it back a stage, for it leaves unanswered the question who are to be the consultants, and what principles are to guide them in settling the values of the different qualities of mankind. It comes back to just the difficulty I described in my fable, that a tame animal must have a master, and that therefore though it might conceivably be possible to tame the majority of mankind, this could only be done by leaving untamed a minority of the population. Moreover, this minority would have to be the group possessing the most superior qualities of all. (Alan: In other words, he's talking about the master race, which he believed he belonged to, you see. I've mentioned all this years ago if you go into the archives at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I put all these books out years ago too. Lots of people have copied them. Lots of hosts have used them. And that's good because it gets the word out about what's really happening. But he says here...)

These examples suggest the impossibility of taming mankind as a whole, but before accepting the principle fully, it is proper to examine a case where the exact contrary has happened; this is in the insect civilizations of the ants or termites. In applying the same term, civilization, to both ants and men, it is hardly necessary to say that I am drawing an analogy between things which are really of a very different quality. All species of ants (Alan: ...he says...) live in cities, and some species have developed agriculture, others animal husbandry; but all these practices are purely instinctive and individual to each species. On the other hand human civilization is an acquired character, based on education, (Alan: and so he goes on to say here...) and so is not inherent in man's nature. (Alan: In other words, this thing called civilization is based on education. Remember, education means indoctrination. See, your indoctrination gives you what they call civilization, it's not a natural thing. So the admission that it's not a natural thing. So the elite know this, that it's not a natural thing, this civilization. Neither is this thing, obviously, they call progress. What is progress? Progress is the continuing agenda, the planned agenda of their system, this thing called civilization. So it goes on to say here...)

Nevertheless it may be worth while to follow out the analogy a little further. Admitting the different sense of the words, it may be said that all species of ants have made the third revolution (Alan: ...interesting eh...), the invention of cities, that some have made the second, agriculture, none the first or fourth, fire and science; but they have all added another revolution of their own, the complete control of the problem of sex. (Alan: It's always been so important to these guys, control of all of that, you see.) The

ants' nest has no rulers at all, for the queen is hardly more than an egg-laying mechanism, and they seem to get on perfectly well without civil servants or lawyers or captains of industry.

Why cannot man set up a community like an ants' nest? This would be the ideal of the anarchist, and hitherto it has held no promise at all of success, but with the help of recent and probable future biological discoveries, some sort of imitation by man of the ants' nest cannot be quite excluded from consideration. Thus the control of the numbers of the two sexes may become possible, and with the knowledge of the various sexual hormones it might also become possible to free the majority of mankind from the urgency of sexual impulse, so that they could live contented celibate lives, instead of the unsatisfied celibate lives that are the compulsory lot of such a large fraction of the present population of the world. (Alan: That was back in the 1950s of course. They used the sexual revolution to alter that one.) If these discoveries should be made—and this is really by no means impossible—man would be able to carry out the sex revolution which is the typical characteristic of the insect civilizations. The detail would of course have to be quite different, for instead of one queen there would have to be large numbers of fertile women to renew the population, whereas there might be one king, literally the father of his country. Also it is probable that on account of their greater physical strength, it would be the men who would be the workers.

Such an organization is certainly repellently unattractive to most of us—perhaps excepting some of the autocrats of the present world—but it is not this that excludes the possibility of it. There is no danger whatever of its happening, because of the inherent difference between vertebrate and insect, for the vertebrate is so very much more flexible than the insect in its behaviour. Most insects simply die if placed on an unfamiliar food plant, whereas the vertebrate will always try experiments if its normal diet fails. An insect can be used to prey on and destroy another one that has become a pest, and, when it has done so, the predator will die of starvation; in the same role a vertebrate predator would not die, but would start to destroy some other, perhaps beneficent, species. Now of all vertebrates man is preeminent in his willingness to try experiments, so that it is inconceivable that he should settle down into the inflexible unquestioning course of life that is typical of an insect. It would call for a quite radical change in his whole nature. It would not be a mere change into a new species of homo that would be needed, nor even a change into a new genus or family or order of the mammals. It would have to be a fundamental change into a new phylum of the animal kingdom, and that would not take a mere million years, but many hundreds of millions of years. (Alan: ...except for, unless, he says...)

There is no prospect of man's nature imitating an insect's, but it is much more nearly imaginable that his development should go, like that of the dogs, into a set of breeds each specialized for a particular purpose.

Now, in the book too, *The Next Million Years*, he goes into “we”, meaning the elite themselves, could use hormones to alter the behavior of men and women. Well, we have all the bisphenol As and the xenoestrogens, all these artificial mimickers basically of estrogens, getting pumped into our bodies all the time, in our foods and from all the plastics that have been known since the 1890s contain this stuff. And also too, I’ve gone through the lectures where it hits the male fetus in the womb at the age of about 8 to 12 weeks, very important, if the mother’s on a high dose of this stuff, then he’s not going to have his proper accoutrements in the proper order, or at least in the proper dimensions you might say, that they should have developed into. They know all of this stuff too. These techniques are being used. He also mentioned using it, putting it into the water supply or putting it into inoculations and various other techniques for altering the behavior of men and women. He also knew too of course, that too much of this would affect the women and make them more aggressive actually. So, it’s very interesting.

Now, a little secret about these books that go out there by these people, whenever they say something, like it’s going to be like the future that all this will happen, they’re already doing it. They’ve always been this way. It’s the same now with geoengineering; they’ve been doing it since 1998 solidly across the world, on a regular basis. But they keep having these meetings pretending, they’re discussing what would the effects be if they ever should do it. This is the standard technique of keeping you in a different reality of what’s happening. He says...

At every turn the argument leads back to this question of the master breed. Nothing can be done in the way of changing man from a wild into a tame animal without first creating such a breed, but most people are entirely inconsistent in their ideas of what they want created. On the one hand they feel that all the world’s problems would be solved if only there were a wise and good man who would tell everybody what to do, but on the other hand they bitterly resent being themselves told what to do. As to which of these motives would prevail, it seems at least probable that it would be the resentment, so that if the breed should arise in any manner, it would be extirpated before it could ever become well established. It is, however, imaginable, that there might be a part of the world in which the breed was accepted, and that this part should gain a superiority over the rest of the world, because it could develop various suitable breeds of specialists under the control and direction of the master breed, and by the exercise of the skills of these specialists it might overcome the other nations. So it is appropriate to look a little further into the matter. (Alan: ...he says. Later on, lower down that page it says, and that’s page 131, the 1952 edition, he says...)

These would be of great value, but they would not be the master breed, and the question arises of a more precise prescription for what the qualities of the master breed are to be.

It is usually best to build on what one already has, rather than to start from nothing. So the natural procedure would be to begin with existing rulers, since these have already established themselves as acceptable to at least a good many of their fellow creatures. One would collect together, say, a hundred of the most important present rulers—among them of course should be included a good many who exert secret influence without holding any overt office (Alan: ...that's your Bill Gates, your Rockefellers, etc. etc. that he's talking about.) —and tell them to get on with the business of settling what the master breed should be. It is impossible to believe that any such body of men would ever reach agreement on any subject whatever; so this plan fails. (Alan: That's actually been very successful today.) In the search for the qualities of the master breed the next idea might be to appeal to the wisdom of our forefathers. Plato in his Republic devotes much attention to this very subject. Why not then find a Plato, give him his group of recruits, and let him educate them for thirty years according to his prescription— though perhaps fortifying it by the findings of modern educational theory; the result should be the master breed. But this will not do either, for Plato was not educating the master breed, he was educating the civil servant breed. It is not about these that there is any difficulty; it is the finding of someone to fill the role of Plato himself. It all comes back to the point that we do not know in the remotest degree what we want; for I do not count as an answer the one that would usually be proposed, which would be that the type required should be good and wise, while at the same time showing a special favour for the particular enthusiasms of the proposer. The reason for the impossibility of making a prescription for the master breed is that it is not a breed at all; to call it so is to change the sense of the word. Breeds are specialized for particular purposes, (Alan: Actually, the Bureaucrat is a breed. He is specialized for particular purposes.) but the essence of masters is that they must not be specialized. (Alan: He's talking about the wild man.) They have to be able to deal with totally unforeseen conditions, and this is a quality of wild, not of tame, life. No prescription for the master breed is possible. (Alan: You can't put any impositions or restrictions on him.)

In these considerations I have been assuming the licence of supposing that we might be able really to change human nature in a heritable manner, and this is far beyond all probability. Returning now to more practical considerations, there seems no likelihood whatever of a master breed arising. (Alan: Well since then it apparently has.)

Of all animals man is the most ready to try experiments and there are always candidates—far too many candidates—who regard themselves as fit members for the master breed. This quality is a characteristic of a wild animal, and it will always prevent man from domesticating himself. He will always prevent the creation of the master breed, through which alone the rest of man could be domesticated. The evolution of the human race will not be accomplished in the ten thousand years of tame animals, but in the million years of wild animals, because man is and will always continue to be a wild animal.

Now, the big organizations, that some of his cousins attended, world conferences and so on, working on this very problem, came up with the idea of literally going ahead, and not through just simply persuasion to change societies across the planet, but by literally using chemicals, hormones, inoculations and so on to dumb down lots of the public already deemed to be inferior, which are the common proles, and to alter their sexual behavior, in many ways, not just through social changes which are promoted and encouraged and advertised and really pushed, but also through altering the makeup of your endocrine system basically, and your hormonal levels. In other words, you become fairly sterile. And too much estrogen in the male has obvious consequences as well, which are self-evident today. So it's been done. It's already been done. It's interesting, the Doublespeak throughout the books these guys put out because you'll find in other chapters little hints that these things were already being worked on and implemented in his day. Very interesting, as I say.

Don't you understand, this whole myth of democracy, this placebo we are given, this safety valve to blow off steam, is a joke? It's a joke, folks. I mean, why do you bother voting for your country when your country is already internationally run, by international corporations, too, involved for their own benefit and not for your benefit? Where organizations like the United Nations set up by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, a private organization, CFR, which also set up the IMF and run that, which also set up the Bank for International Settlements and run that, all private organizations, why bother voting under this pretense of democracy when private organizations have set up the whole system that you're voting for? Why? We're privately run. The world is privately run. Quite simple.

But now you'll see why these pressure groups of radicalized students are churned out of universities with their own particular causes; they think it's theirs but it's not of course. They will never figure out the end goal of all of this. And even if they could achieve their end goal, whatever chip that's on their shoulder

won't be removed. It won't be removed because the chip really is there and under the guise of their cause. The chip's got something else wrong with the person, generally, when they're really radical and angry and furious. But they're used and they're created and they're authorized and they're churned out in every generation, and they'll never figure it out of course. Every one of them wants special status. Not equal status, special status, you see. So how can you have equality when some people are getting special status? How can you have equality?

So why go along with the pretense that you have it in the first place, of democracy, or any kind of freedom? If you had freedom no topic can be taboo. None. Zilch. None. Even if it's topics you don't like, or you're afraid of, it shouldn't be taboo. If people want to discuss it, let them discuss it or ask the questions. And if you think that some topic sounds nutty or crazy, well don't worry about it. There should be a lot of other people too who will say, well it's nutty or crazy; just don't make laws to impose it on everybody else, that's all.

Now, most folk, as I say, unfortunately, will never figure out the system. They get caught up in... Even after this talk and the many talks I've given over the years, with the next day's news they'll listen to, whatever they listen to, be scared stiff and go back into emotive responses to things. That's how you're all controlled, through fear and emotion. A lot of people use the fear, fear, fear, fear, and at the end of an hour's talk they'll sell you something for five minutes which is the antidote to the fear. It's always awfully expensive, mind you. So apparently money will allay fear, you can buy things to allay fear, etc. etc. etc. And I have no time for that kind of thing at all. It's disgusting. It's a disgusting technique to create that kind of thing. It's legal but it's disgusting. It tells you all you need to know about the person using it. It really does.

It would be like a salesman coming into your house trying to sell a vacuum cleaner. And you've had vacuum cleaners over the years, different kinds of vacuum cleaners, and he gives you his sales pitch. And he sums up this person may buy one and may not. They know right away; they know within 30 seconds if you're going to buy. And they have all these techniques which are used from psychology, that politicians also use on you, etc. And you follow into it. Anyway, if he's not getting what he wants from you, which is a sale, he can then use the next dirty trick, which is, oh, you know I've got a little video here I can pop in your computer and let you see it, and it will show you all the hidden mites and things that can

seriously damage your health. And then he pops this thing in there and by God, there's a child with asthma dying on a bed there, wheezing, and you say, oh my God this is awful. Yeah, and look at it, the house looks nice and clean. Generally they've got it picked as a house that's so darn tidy, you know, it's been done with a whole professional crew and not your vacuum cleaner. But anyway, it doesn't matter. The whole point is to say, well look at this incredibly tidy house, and look at these mites under the microscope, everyone's got them apparently. And then it goes into, there's some doctor, some guy in a white coat – they always wear the stethoscopes hanging around their neck; that's a badge of approval, you know, and I don't know why, trying to run with a stethoscope around your neck is not easy; they always fall off. But the fact is, this is the rubbish they condition the public with. So here comes the standard doctor with his badge of approval hanging around his neck and he says, oh yes, he says, and he goes in to give you a bit of anatomy and physiology and some of the biology. And he tells you of how it destroys the cells in the lungs and so on, the cilia, oh my God, they won't work properly. And you see these blowups of damaged lung tissue, you know, generally from someone that's been through World War I with being gassed with mustard gas, but they don't tell you that. Anyway, it has its effect. And by the time he's finished you're ready to buy his vacuum cleaner. Simple techniques.

Therefore, when you listen to something like that, fear driven, and here's the antidote, what does that tell you about the person pushing it? Is that a person with integrity? Is it? That's up to you to decide. Now, some folk get addicted to fear. I've known people who have bought underground shelters in the past, when that was getting pushed back in the 90s, because they thought there was going to be a nuclear war. And they thought that if it wasn't going to be a nuclear war, then that's also when all the plague movies came out, like virus and blah-blah-blah, terrifying folk, you see. And the Masters who utilize fear get in on the act and they're selling these things like mini submarines that they bury under the garden, with a big, big backhoe and it costs you a fortune and all the rest of it. One guy I know even uses it now as a root cellar because of course he's never had to use it. So this is how it goes.

Think before you get panicked. Don't get panicked. If somebody's trying to panic you there's always an ulterior motive. Government runs the same way. It's always, as I say, war, real war which they create, or the threat of a war, or a cold war which is fantastic because the R&D money and the taxation goes up and you don't complain because they're protecting you from a potential war. We're just used, folks, I'm sorry to say. Or financial crisis... Oh there's going to be a financial crisis blah-blah-blah. Or the country is in debt. What do you mean the country is in debt? Why is the country borrowing money in the first place? ...look at all the taxes they bring in.

And this democracy is wonderful. Do you see in any charter of any country that they can't borrow money? Of course it's not there. Who runs them? The banks do, the ones who lend to them, the big international bankers. But people keep voting for the same system, that's never worked. And every time, twice a century at least they have the two big crashes where they plunder you; the banks never lose a damn thing. They gain a lot, because we always bail them out. And you keep voting for the same system. I'm just tossing ideas out there; I'm not advocating something else. I'm just telling you how it is.

It's conology. It's just conology. But I'm trying to get you to think for yourselves at least and question things. That's a start. That's a start, folks. But you're run by sciences which most folk haven't got a clue exist. Haven't got a clue. A simple part of conology, as I say, is the weather. Never mind the fact that they're spraying you, they're manipulating the weather, have been for years, and using HAARP along with it too apart from the spray. I've gone through all the talks that Mr Teller did back in the 1950s talking about spraying the skies with metallic particles and then hitting it with magnetic frequency waves and pulse waves, altering weather. Old techniques, so nothing's new. And it's been done.

I've been keeping my own records of these cold temperatures here and it's March and last Wednesday night into Thursday morning it was back down to almost 40 below again at night; when it gets 40 below it's almost the same in both Celsius and Fahrenheit. It was about 25 or 30 below last night. But you look into the government stations and they've only got it down about 2 to 6 below. They never change it all night long, nor the next day. Why is that? It's because, you see, very few folk, I'm one of the oddballs that still has outside thermometers; I like to check things myself. Most folk don't have them. Brzezinski said in the 70s in his book *Between Two Ages*, most folk eventually will be unable to think for themselves, they will expect the media to do their reasoning for them. So you tune into the media, the news channel, whatever, and they tell you something. And it must be true, why would they be lying to you? It's so simple. It doesn't fit in with global warming, you see. And you've got all these new carbon taxes flooding in like crazy. It doesn't fit in.

We are conned on every level out there. The TV is just the con box, and an indoctrination box, because there's not a darn thing out there from a comedy to a drama to a movie that doesn't have, convey with

it... See, it's the conveying mechanism to download you with something, either hypersexualize you, or to update you with your PC stuff, or to instill guilts into you for things you've never done, to give special statuses to different kinds of people and so on and so on and so on. That's how it's done, folks. It's the delivery system, it's weaponized. It's the delivery system. The story in any movie or drama or thriller is the delivery system, the hook to make you follow it through all the sex and all the rest of it, the sex and violence and blah-blah-blah-blah-blah; it's the delivery system. Especially teenage horror movies, tits and bum movies I call them. The little bit of story is simply to keep you watching it, and say okay I should really turn it off but I want to find out how it ends, the story, the thriller part of it. And you watch all the rest of it on the way, and you're contaminated. It's very simple. Old techniques, eh. Nothing new under the sun.

Well, from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:01 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#1884](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, in a blurb form of course, on March the 9th, 2014. I've mentioned many times in the past about the art of conology. Conology really is a science, a tremendous science on how to manage masses of people, not just individuals, by a form of mental trickery and linguistic trickery, etc. Plus the need of behaviorists and psychologists and anthropologists, even zoologists, all working together to find out what works with all animals, or higher mammals, which will obviously work with humans too. And unfortunately they do.

So it's well studied of course and all governments have been using experts in these fields, big batteries of experts all along to manage all of us. So do all the associate industries, or institutions as they like to call them, which are essential to governance, such as, not just the banking system but also the entertainment industry, the political industry. All these industries are institutions which we take for granted as being sort of independent and there to either benefit us or help us or even make us laugh. But they all work together, very much so. That's why you'll find all of these institutions get common money from the common people through taxations via the Pentagon or whatever it happens to be to make movies and so on. So the art is tremendous, tremendous, of managing millions and millions of people.

Now the United Nations of course, with all the treaties they sign too, and all their batteries of think tanks and experts and behaviorists and psychologists and neurologists and neuroscientists, etc., we're all being managed perfectly well, with being nudged, or made to feel guilty about something we shouldn't be, all for big, big purposes which those who feel guilty don't even understand at times. We're being prompted and guided all along. I'd love to spend hours and hours talking about just that aspect of it but along with this comes the agenda. There's only one agenda. There's only ever been one agenda for hundreds of years actually.

I've gone through the histories, for instance, of how the revolutions came along, especially the French Revolution is well noted because of the similarity of the later Communist or Soviet Revolution, the Bolshevik Revolution where basically an entire class of people were slaughtered. In fact, I think it was Trotsky who boasted about that, we've eliminated a whole class of people, and of course they replaced it with their own; that's what he was referring to. So revolutions are very, very important. And we are conditioned to think of bloody slaughters as revolutions. But most revolutions, as I say, are bloodless. They are social revolutions, cultural revolutions, which are well planned by the same techniques, often by the same think tanks behind them, the same money powers behind them to change our behavior and modify us all along the same paths of thinking in a form of political correctness or whatever it happens to be at that time.

We're lied to all the time naturally. We're lied to as children are lied to; in fact, it's the same technique. The noble lie is used, which means it's done for a good purpose. That's how the psychopaths can always rationalize whatever they do. It was for a good purpose... The victim is always blamed, you see, for the indoctrination they're getting. So that's where we are today. We are wild animals supposedly. We're too stupid to think for ourselves and therefore an elite have to do all the thinking for us, because we can't be trusted to do the right thing. In fact, pretty well, Sunstein himself, one of the science czars in the US, said that in one of his own books, that the people can't be trusted to make the right decisions, so he put out the book called Nudge. He's put out other ones too. Very, very shallow books because they don't want the public knowing the real in-depth science of mass management of your minds.

The revolutions of course were to also alter the society of their day into a common guidance, into a new system where they would, again, be conditioned, partly through fear and terror – which is the reign of terror they always have. And with the bloodless revolutions there's always the threat eventually, if you don't conform to the political correctness, of even imprisonment, you know. First it's, you can't say this or even ask a question, and then it comes down to mass condemnation as the public themselves are trained to turn against you in a Pavlovian style. It's a very simple technique to do. I've gone through it all before in talks and it's been well copied by many talkshow hosts; which is good, it's got it across the world, on how behaviorism is so well understood by those at the top, and conditioning processes as well.

Because the guys, two guys in fact that I mentioned years ago, who the United Nations World Health Organization employed to start the antismoking campaign, said that they would create social disapproval and they would start in the schools, and they'd also have mass advertising campaigns on television as well. Plus they would get their massive lobbying groups to lobby governments to sign treaties into law so that every year they'd up the antismoking laws, you can't smoke here, you can't smoke there, etc. etc. etc. Until you'll be in your own little pad, your own little room or house or whatever, and eventually you can't smoke there either. And if you smoke outside, they conditioned people years ago to start coughing when they saw you with a cigarette 50 yards away basically; that's how they conditioned the children. Social disapproval coupled with Pavlovian training, you see, it works very, very well. And it has worked very well. So well in fact that the two guys who were employed to do that said a few years ago that they planned to be using this in other spheres of society for training the public on other ways of social approval and disapproval.

So when you think your opinions are yours, they're not yours at all. I've mentioned this many, many times. You go along with the herd, the common herd. It's taboo actually to think really as an individual and you're not allowed to have your own opinions, really, unless you just keep them to yourself in your own thoughts. Outside your thoughts then the crowd will, just like that movie, that strange movie they put out years ago, about the people who turned into pods, these aliens copied them and you saw them all turning and pointing to the ones who were still original people, and making strange sounds but all pointing to you. Well that's how they condition the public, if you don't go along with something that's politically correct and you don't parrot the PC terminology and phrases that they give you to parrot.

Most folk want to belong to their peer group. They don't want to risk dissension. They don't want finger-pointing. They want to be included in the group, not excluded in the group. So just like The Body Snatchers, I think it was called, that's how they've conditioned the general public. It's really taught initially in school, through groupthink, where everyone must eventually agree on the same outcome of any particular topic given to them, guided by the teacher naturally, or you get socially excluded.

In many talks in the past I've mentioned about how you're trained to join groups, especially through university and college. You'll find a lot of people go into what they think are radical groups, especially if they want to be avant-garde they join the radical group, you see, the cutting edge, for change. It's drummed into them by the selected professors in the social sciences, who are put there for that very purpose in fact, and they churn them out. So they come out with these causes, you see, across the world; they're all standardized, you see. And it never dawns on those who are being used, why would the system be approving turning out what you would claim is a radical, you see? If you're so radical and the system has approved you, you can't be radical at all, in a sense, otherwise you'd be fighting the system, the very people who put you out there and gave you good marks in all your different areas that you were studying, including revolutions and changing society and culture and everything else. These are approved objectives by those at the top. They're all approved, you see. So you're being used by someone for a purpose you don't understand... you don't understand. Not only that, you're not going to be very happy because you're going to go through life with a chip on your shoulder. You've been given the chip and you like it now. You will get certain friends of the same ilk all radically pushing towards what they think is some kind of fairness or justice or whatever, without asking, why is this being pushed by the system at the top? Who benefits from this ultimately?

You find that they all tie in with the same old revolutionary causes that have been going on for hundreds of years. Do you really think that an establishment, that's all powerful – which it is by the way, only because we accept it as it is, and we are conned so well, and trained to accept it. Do you really think they would risk anything that wasn't in their particular interest? Do you? I've gone through HG Wells's stuff and many other propagandists for this particular institution that seems to be behind most of it, at least the coordination of it, and you find that he said that, the destruction of the family unit was of prime importance... prime importance. It was the last vestige of a tribe, and a tribe will stand up for each other if they're attacked by any authority. It would be much easier, said Wells, when the government can speak right down to you, directly, as an individual and there's no one, there's no family to stand up for you, no tribe, no cousins or anything else. All those links are broken and you're on your own. It's far, far easier isn't it?

Today of course we're all sitting... most folk watch TV, many on their own, or they're completely absorbed in their electronic gadgets, that are given, which monitor them and profile them constantly with any change in their personalities or interests. They know everything about you. Even the radicals are stamped as being safe, because they know exactly what they are and they are doing the approved things. Most folk never figure this out. Even when you're looking to protest something, even against radicals, there are ready-made groups for you to join, which never get anywhere, never seem to get anywhere either, you go around in circles. If you start them yourself from the grassroots they will be infiltrated so quickly with people who come in, very nice and sociable – they're psychopaths actually, trained by government, they have thousands of them; because this is nothing new, even long before the Internet they were doing this kind of thing – and they will cause disruption eventually. Before you know it you'll be either falling apart, breaking up, or else they'll have you turned 180 degrees until you're championing "save mother earth" or something. This actually happened, I know this, to a couple of big groups.

So everything is taken care of, naturally. Power doesn't let itself be attacked. Power doesn't even let itself get attacked in the future. They act now and they nip things in the bud before anything can get off the ground that could be of any nuisance to them in any possible way. There are ready-made groups for you to join. Ready-made, tailor-made and you walk in and there's a suit there to suit you, it will fit you, you can slip right into it. Your doctrine is all set out for you, your catchphrases, your slogans, all these things are made for you and you'll know the ropes. If you're a good psychopath you can do well in these organizations because you'll learn all the slogans. You'll have no problem about having to adopt a whole bunch of things you don't agree with to get the one thing you agree with through. Because that's how they work in, say, the far left wing.

It's actually impossible for a normal person to be for every single thing in a doctrine. So when you hear it all spouted then you know for a fact this is scientifically designed, run by a much higher authority than you think. And those who go along with it, believe you me, will be ruthless, utterly ruthless. If there's any point, or any networking for instance, with any weird group that's out there, or another weird group that they don't agree with, you will be out. They're ruthless. And sometimes, like we saw in the Soviet system, if they come to power they are bloodthirsty, I mean ruthlessly bloodthirsty. Don't forget that ever.

So when you see a religious type belief to a political cause, like the far-far left, then you're dealing with the same thing over and over again. But it's authorized from the top, what you think is probably the capitalist system. Because we know the capitalist system, the ones who rule all of that – and they have rulers by the way – gave you the communist system, the dialectic, to get a better society they can control, you know, under the fake guise of a one for all and all for one idea, this socialism they like to call it today. It's the same system. The same system. It's the reemergence of the Soviet system but it's actually the more improved, advanced Soviet merged with the West completely. Massive management by government agencies and authorities right down to the individual, right down to the birth of the child actually with its advocate given to them by the state in some countries like Scotland and England and Wales and other European countries, to make sure as that child is growing up they can constantly give them psychological tests, lots of chats with them, and readjust them. Adjust them if they have any self-thoughts, as Orwell would say, own-thoughts. If they don't just spout slogans and are happy with everything around them, then they'll be adjusted, and medicated too no doubt as well.

This is an old idea. It's happening today, as we live through it. I've always said, when you have the old agenda you don't have to toss it out the window because they had the whole future planned in the old agenda. And it's a long-term agenda. Most men, remember... Men are short-term planners and thinkers. Women are much longer term planners... longer, way, way, way further than the guys. The guys like to plan things and build it right away. Women can work on something for a long time in the future. So the feminine technique was copied and used by those at the top. They've studied us, as I say, for eons for goodness sake, and that's awfully good. INTERGENERATIONAL changes, the Fabian technique is the best. And by using wars and various crises, because we're ruled by crisis and worry, naturally. The threat of a war, real, cold or terroristic, or economical crashes, whatever it happens to be, keeping you in a state of fear and terror gives government more power, you see, through the appearance of all these crises, which mainly are bogus and fake.

Remember too, that the bulk of the population governing all of us, and there's an awful lot of them today, and lots and lots of bureaucrats, millions of bureaucrats, and their families too, all getting awfully well looked after by the state. It all comes from you at the bottom. They don't want to toss it out the window. If they get rid of all of you, I mean where are their paychecks going to come from? They're living higher off the hog than you are. They have way more benefits than you'll ever have, they call them privileges, because they're working for government. But all wealth comes from labor. All wealth comes from the

bottom. So you are basically their food supply. And their lifestyle supply. And they have trained you to live lower than they do, even though they call themselves servants, public servants. So conology, remember, uses a lot of trickery through words and word associations, etc. etc.

But getting back to the groups... You think of all the different groups out there, and sometimes I get asked to speak at different groups, with their own particular cause. That's all they see is their own particular cause, generally straight out of university and they've been given their cause by the professors. So they've stuck, okay this is going to be my cause for life and so on and so on. They think they're radical, as I say, but they're approved. And what you'll find with most of these groups is, again, to destroy the old system, which they see as the old system of traditionalism, of any kind at all, any kind whatsoever, traditional. They're all for government intervention into people's mindsets, children's mindsets, through different techniques. They're very angry with any opposition whatsoever, I mean furiously angry. Furiously, as I say, it's always on the edge of the mass slaughter techniques that the Bolsheviks used. And never ever forget that. But it's approved by government. In fact, many of them get government grants to exist. Their meeting houses are often paid for. Their leaders are tax exempt, often, foundations; that's what they come from. And government is quite happy with them. So they are working for government whether they know it or not, and a big agenda, a world agenda, which they think they understand but they don't in actual fact.

Now, radical people like that, what they want, what they really want is not freedom for people at all. It's the opposite. Now, logic must be used in philosophy for instance, and reason. Logic and reason. Something which is logic and reason, using those techniques, must be consistent. It must be. So if they're really pushing for freedom they'd have to accept that other people see freedom in a different light than they do. But they don't. The radicals don't see that. They hate anybody with any differing opinions. Under the guise of liberalism, for instance, they are the most intolerant people of all. Completely. They won't stand for any alternate opinion. So how can they spout on about freedom? They want to destroy their enemies and eliminate enemies. Some people belonged to radical, what they call... what they call radical, and that's such a joke. As I say, if it's authorized from university, how can it be radical? Do you think government wouldn't step in if it was any kind of threat whatsoever to a system that they run? Do you really think so? Of course they wouldn't. But it benefits somebody and it's not the ones pushing it.

But supposing you went into radical feminism, and you've been filled with hatred by giving partial stories, selective stories, throughout your histories etc.; that's how it's done, not all inclusive. And lots of these women think that every guy in the past went off to the pub every day and lived a life of luxury, dressed in lace and silk stockings and three-cornered hats. And nothing was further from the truth. Because up until really, really up until the 20th century, in lots of European countries, most folk were still regarded as serfs. And serfs really had no rights or property or anything else. And the guys died early because of the workload. And their diets were terrible for themselves and their families. They couldn't afford proper protein and so on; they were stunted growth. They did not have a life of luxury at all. It's complete fiction.

You ever wondered that there's no movies made about peasants, anywhere? Histories are always about the famous and those who are dressed in lace and all the rest of it. This is what history is about. You don't count, the proles don't count. They never have counted. Even today they don't; the proles don't count, you see, as Orwell said. But when you're teaching people to be radical you give them a completely fake view of history, you see. And the radicals, what they really want is to impose their will and have their system imposed on everybody else, without exception... without exception. They're not for freedom at all. They can't coexist with any alternate way, just their way. That's the truth of it, you see.

So you're not using logic or reason here. If you were, just be radical and say, yeah we can't exist with you here. Don't go off using freedom and blah-blah-blah-blah-blah, freedom for all. And don't go off into being offended. If you want to be offended about anything, well, let all of your opponents, that you see as opponents, use the same techniques on you, and they can be offended at whatever you're doing. Quite simple. If you're all for freedom and equality then let it be across the whole board. But they won't, you see. They won't.

I think Albert Pike mentioned that too, and Mazzini did as well, that they would eventually unleash... eventually unleash the radicals and the atheists, the nihilists and the atheists, to accomplish the rest of the work, which really was to be fairly, fairly bloodless, mainly, again, through social changes, cultural changes and so on. That's where we are today as they're all being used. They're all being used.

At the very, very top of course, the same guys who run the international corporations aren't bothered by them at all. They actually donate money to a lot of these groups, and the environmentalists and all the rest of it. Because they want laws passed, which are never what you think they are. You're not going to have the time to read through 10,000, 20,000 pages for a law. But their lawyers can do it all. And they benefit from all the laws that get passed, that restrict everybody else from living and by their own means at all, right down to a common person, until eventually they can't even collect firewood anymore to heat themselves. They've got to be made totally dependent on a system for everything they need to live for. And the far lefties are all for that too, you see.

It's wonderful how things really are. I mean, I think it's fascinating, really. So I tell people, never follow leaders because the big boys will train them, give them fantastic training, set them up to be your leaders, before they make the move where that leader is even necessary to appear, rather than let your own leaders pop out of nowhere from the grassroots that they can't control. That's standard technique. Standard, standard, standard, you see. But people never catch on.

Selected political leaders are put out there of course to carefully use these ready-made groups, authorized by the system, for ends, again, for their own ends naturally, but also for the new system. The same system is the new system; the new system has the same boys running it as they always did. Big power elites, etc., megacorporations, the ultra-ultra-ultra rich, and you think they're going to let you destroy their system? Of course they're not. But you're certainly getting used to destroy all the rest of the people who maybe are against parts of the system. So you'll neutralize them. And you'll also divert them off having to oppose you, as you try to destroy their way of life for whatever it happens to be. Quite simple, isn't it? Very old technique and it works every time. Because people are emotive creatures as opposed to reasoning creatures, you see. That's why it's always emotive topics that they hit you with.

Now, those who do the reasoning, such as, say, Charles Galton Darwin... very interesting group of people, the Darwins. Because they're also intermarried with the Huxleys, if you go into their genealogies. Sir Thomas Huxley was the champion of Darwinism when Darwin died. He was the best pal of Darwin. He was called Darwin's bulldog. So intergenerationally these families, they classify themselves as the scientific elite working with the super-rich elite. They constantly, down through the generations, work on the same topics, same agendas, etc. It's very interesting. Interesting too, when you go into the history of

the Darwins and you find that from Charles onward they were completely intermarried for generations with one family. They were already selectively breeding with the Wedgwood family. The Wedgwood family also includes the Benn, Tony Wedgwood Benn, a politician in Britain. I think his daughter's taken over from him; and they're pushing the same agendas, what appears to be the far left causes, you see. But it's not really far left. It's complete socialistic control of every individual in society; that's what it really is. And it appears to be the same as communism.

That's why professor Carroll Quigley, who was all for this, who worked for the Council on Foreign Relations, also called the Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain. He said that he worked for them, he was the historian for them, and they are often mistaken for communism because their goals are really the same. Well, if they're the same, they ARE the same, folks, you see. The capitalists, using also the scientific elite, work towards the same agenda as what you would think is communism, for total social control through multi layers of government, and condition children from school, from birth right on through school etc. Conditioning, conditioning, conditioning. It makes it easier for the top capitalists to run the world when you're all under total control, when you're all predictable.

Now, talking about Charles Galton Darwin, who was the physicist of the family, he worked on the Manhattan Project. But he was also an incredible eugenicist who was still pushing eugenics and eugenic control of the population after World War II when the eugenicists retreated for a while because of the racial purity laws of Germany, Nazi Germany, what happened in Germany. They don't want to mention of course what happened in the Soviet Union who were doing this kind of thing long before them. Because the Soviet system is protected by the darlings of the left. But this is what he said in his own book, Charles Galton Darwin, who actually made a lot of money making weapons of mass destruction because they love humanity so much. But he said here that:

(The Next Million Years by Charles Galton Darwin, 1952 edition.)

The restraint of the breeding of the feeble-minded is important and it must never be neglected... (Alan: Now, remember these guys will put something on the books, they love to put things on the books by law and of course then they stretch it and stretch it and stretch it to be all inclusive of certain other areas. It says...) ...it must never be neglected but it cannot be regarded as a really effective way of improving the

human race. If by analogy one wished to improve the breed of racehorses one might accomplish a little by always slaughtering the horse that finished last in every race. But it would be a much slower process than the actual one of sending the winner to the stud farm. (Alan: This guy also wanted to make it a law, if they could make it a law, kind of a wish list, so that women could only breed with those who were already stinking rich, wealthy and aristocrats, you see.)

Conscious of this criticism, eugenists have often attempted to define what are the good characteristics which should be positively encouraged, instead of only the negative ones that must be discouraged, but the results are disappointing. Lists of meritorious qualities such as good health, good physique, high intelligence, good family history, are compiled, and those possessing them are told that they should breed, but the statements lead nowhere in practice, for no one can be expected to assess his own merits and demerits in a balanced way. (Alan: Now doesn't that really take you back to, say, the GIRFEC program in Scotland, and they have one for England under a different name, and one for Wales, where the government has already, last year, given a state-appointed guardian or whatever to every child born in the country, that must assess them consistently from the age of about two months onwards. You see, it's already here, all that stuff. So here you have it. So in other words, you can't really assess yourself, you wouldn't be honest enough, or you would have a different view of yourself than others, especially the elite, so it's going to be done for you, you see, by experts, naturally. So he says here...)

How, for example, is a man to weigh his own good health or good ability against a heredity made dubious, say, by an uncle who was insane, or again how is he to strike a balance between considerable artistic gifts—as he thinks—together with a good family record, but quite bad health. It is clearly beyond anyone to decide these things for himself, and even then the matter is only half settled, since similar judgments are needed for both partners to the marriage. However helpful the literature may be which can be consulted, it is evident that subjective judgments on such matters are too difficult; with the best will in the world they would very often be made wrongly, because, however sincerely he tries, no man can be a good judge in his own case. (Alan: He should really clarify that because I mean, Charles Galton Darwin believed HE was a very suitable candidate to continue down through the ages with lots of offspring, etc. etc.)

The only imaginable way of overcoming these difficulties would be to set up a class of consultants who would prescribe what marriages were eugenically admissible and how large the consequent families should be. But this does not solve the difficulty; it only pushes it back a stage, for it leaves unanswered the question who are to be the consultants, and what principles are to guide them in settling the values of the different qualities of mankind. It comes back to just the difficulty I described in my fable, that a tame animal must have a master, and that therefore though it might conceivably be possible to tame the majority of mankind, this could only be done by leaving untamed a minority of the population. Moreover, this minority would have to be the group possessing the most superior qualities of all. (Alan: In

other words, he's talking about the master race, which he believed he belonged to, you see. I've mentioned all this years ago if you go into the archives at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I put all these books out years ago too. Lots of people have copied them. Lots of hosts have used them. And that's good because it gets the word out about what's really happening. But he says here...)

These examples suggest the impossibility of taming mankind as a whole, but before accepting the principle fully, it is proper to examine a case where the exact contrary has happened; this is in the insect civilizations of the ants or termites. In applying the same term, civilization, to both ants and men, it is hardly necessary to say that I am drawing an analogy between things which are really of a very different quality. All species of ants (Alan: ...he says...) live in cities, and some species have developed agriculture, others animal husbandry; but all these practices are purely instinctive and individual to each species. On the other hand human civilization is an acquired character, based on education, (Alan: and so he goes on to say here...) and so is not inherent in man's nature. (Alan: In other words, this thing called civilization is based on education. Remember, education means indoctrination. See, your indoctrination gives you what they call civilization, it's not a natural thing. So the admission that it's not a natural thing. So the elite know this, that it's not a natural thing, this civilization. Neither is this thing, obviously, they call progress. What is progress? Progress is the continuing agenda, the planned agenda of their system, this thing called civilization. So it goes on to say here...)

Nevertheless it may be worth while to follow out the analogy a little further. Admitting the different sense of the words, it may be said that all species of ants have made the third revolution (Alan: ...interesting eh...), the invention of cities, that some have made the second, agriculture, none the first or fourth, fire and science; but they have all added another revolution of their own, the complete control of the problem of sex. (Alan: It's always been so important to these guys, control of all of that, you see.) The ants' nest has no rulers at all, for the queen is hardly more than an egg-laying mechanism, and they seem to get on perfectly well without civil servants or lawyers or captains of industry.

Why cannot man set up a community like an ants' nest? This would be the ideal of the anarchist, and hitherto it has held no promise at all of success, but with the help of recent and probable future biological discoveries, some sort of imitation by man of the ants' nest cannot be quite excluded from consideration. Thus the control of the numbers of the two sexes may become possible, and with the knowledge of the various sexual hormones it might also become possible to free the majority of mankind from the urgency of sexual impulse, so that they could live contented celibate lives, instead of the unsatisfied celibate lives that are the compulsory lot of such a large fraction of the present population of the world. (Alan: That was back in the 1950s of course. They used the sexual revolution to alter that one.) If these discoveries should be made—and this is really by no means impossible—man would be able to carry out the sex revolution which is the typical characteristic of the insect civilizations. The detail would of course have to be quite different, for instead of one queen there would have to be large numbers of

fertile women to renew the population, whereas there might be one king, literally the father of his country. Also it is probable that on account of their greater physical strength, it would be the men who would be the workers.

Such an organization is certainly repellantly unattractive to most of us—perhaps excepting some of the autocrats of the present world—but it is not this that excludes the possibility of it. There is no danger whatever of its happening, because of the inherent difference between vertebrate and insect, for the vertebrate is so very much more flexible than the insect in its behaviour. Most insects simply die if placed on an unfamiliar food plant, whereas the vertebrate will always try experiments if its normal diet fails. An insect can be used to prey on and destroy another one that has become a pest, and, when it has done so, the predator will die of starvation; in the same role a vertebrate predator would not die, but would start to destroy some other, perhaps beneficent, species. Now of all vertebrates man is preeminent in his willingness to try experiments, so that it is inconceivable that he should settle down into the inflexible unquestioning course of life that is typical of an insect. It would call for a quite radical change in his whole nature. It would not be a mere change into a new species of homo that would be needed, nor even a change into a new genus or family or order of the mammals. It would have to be a fundamental change into a new phylum of the animal kingdom, and that would not take a mere million years, but many hundreds of millions of years. (Alan: ...except for, unless, he says...)

There is no prospect of man's nature imitating an insect's, but it is much more nearly imaginable that his development should go, like that of the dogs, into a set of breeds each specialized for a particular purpose.

Now, in the book too, *The Next Million Years*, he goes into "we", meaning the elite themselves, could use hormones to alter the behavior of men and women. Well, we have all the bisphenol As and the xenoestrogens, all these artificial mimickers basically of estrogens, getting pumped into our bodies all the time, in our foods and from all the plastics that have been known since the 1890s contain this stuff. And also too, I've gone through the lectures where it hits the male fetus in the womb at the age of about 8 to 12 weeks, very important, if the mother's on a high dose of this stuff, then he's not going to have his proper accoutrements in the proper order, or at least in the proper dimensions you might say, that they should have developed into. They know all of this stuff too. These techniques are being used. He also mentioned using it, putting it into the water supply or putting it into inoculations and various other techniques for altering the behavior of men and women. He also knew too of course, that too much of this would affect the women and make them more aggressive actually. So, it's very interesting.

Now, a little secret about these books that go out there by these people, whenever they say something, like it's going to be like the future that all this will happen, they're already doing it. They've always been this way. It's the same now with geoengineering; they've been doing it since 1998 solidly across the world,

on a regular basis. But they keep having these meetings pretending, they're discussing what would the effects be if they ever should do it. This is the standard technique of keeping you in a different reality of what's happening. He says...

At every turn the argument leads back to this question of the master breed. Nothing can be done in the way of changing man from a wild into a tame animal without first creating such a breed, but most people are entirely inconsistent in their ideas of what they want created. On the one hand they feel that all the world's problems would be solved if only there were a wise and good man who would tell everybody what to do, but on the other hand they bitterly resent being themselves told what to do. As to which of these motives would prevail, it seems at least probable that it would be the resentment, so that if the breed should arise in any manner, it would be extirpated before it could ever become well established. It is, however, imaginable, that there might be a part of the world in which the breed was accepted, and that this part should gain a superiority over the rest of the world, because it could develop various suitable breeds of specialists under the control and direction of the master breed, and by the exercise of the skills of these specialists it might overcome the other nations. So it is appropriate to look a little further into the matter. (Alan: ...he says. Later on, lower down that page it says, and that's page 131, the 1952 edition, he says...)

These would be of great value, but they would not be the master breed, and the question arises of a more precise prescription for what the qualities of the master breed are to be.

It is usually best to build on what one already has, rather than to start from nothing. So the natural procedure would be to begin with existing rulers, since these have already established themselves as acceptable to at least a good many of their fellow creatures. One would collect together, say, a hundred of the most important present rulers—among them of course should be included a good many who exert secret influence without holding any overt office (Alan: ...that's your Bill Gates, your Rockefellers, etc. etc. that he's talking about.) —and tell them to get on with the business of settling what the master breed should be. It is impossible to believe that any such body of men would ever reach agreement on any subject whatever; so this plan fails. (Alan: That's actually been very successful today.) In the search for the qualities of the master breed the next idea might be to appeal to the wisdom of our forefathers. Plato in his Republic devotes much attention to this very subject. Why not then find a Plato, give him his group

of recruits, and let him educate them for thirty years according to his prescription— though perhaps fortifying it by the findings of modern educational theory; the result should be the master breed. But this will not do either, for Plato was not educating the master breed, he was educating the civil servant breed. It is not about these that there is any difficulty; it is the finding of someone to fill the role of Plato himself. It all comes back to the point that we do not know in the remotest degree what we want; for I do not count as an answer the one that would usually be proposed, which would be that the type required should be good and wise, while at the same time showing a special favour for the particular enthusiasms of the proposer. The reason for the impossibility of making a prescription for the master breed is that it is not a breed at all; to call it so is to change the sense of the word. Breeds are specialized for particular purposes, (Alan: Actually, the Bureaucrat is a breed. He is specialized for particular purposes.) but the essence of masters is that they must not be specialized. (Alan: He's talking about the wild man.) They have to be able to deal with totally unforeseen conditions, and this is a quality of wild, not of tame, life. No prescription for the master breed is possible. (Alan: You can't put any impositions or restrictions on him.)

In these considerations I have been assuming the licence of supposing that we might be able really to change human nature in a heritable manner, and this is far beyond all probability. Returning now to more practical considerations, there seems no likelihood whatever of a master breed arising. (Alan: Well since then it apparently has.)

Of all animals man is the most ready to try experiments and there are always candidates—far too many candidates—who regard themselves as fit members for the master breed. This quality is a characteristic of a wild animal, and it will always prevent man from domesticating himself. He will always prevent the creation of the master breed, through which alone the rest of man could be domesticated. The evolution of the human race will not be accomplished in the ten thousand years of tame animals, but in the million years of wild animals, because man is and will always continue to be a wild animal.

Now, the big organizations, that some of his cousins attended, world conferences and so on, working on this very problem, came up with the idea of literally going ahead, and not through just simply persuasion to change societies across the planet, but by literally using chemicals, hormones, inoculations and so on to dumb down lots of the public already deemed to be inferior, which are the common proles, and to

alter their sexual behavior, in many ways, not just through social changes which are promoted and encouraged and advertised and really pushed, but also through altering the makeup of your endocrine system basically, and your hormonal levels. In other words, you become fairly sterile. And too much estrogen in the male has obvious consequences as well, which are self-evident today. So it's been done. It's already been done. It's interesting, the Doublespeak throughout the books these guys put out because you'll find in other chapters little hints that these things were already being worked on and implemented in his day. Very interesting, as I say.

Don't you understand, this whole myth of democracy, this placebo we are given, this safety valve to blow off steam, is a joke? It's a joke, folks. I mean, why do you bother voting for your country when your country is already internationally run, by international corporations, too, involved for their own benefit and not for your benefit? Where organizations like the United Nations set up by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, a private organization, CFR, which also set up the IMF and run that, which also set up the Bank for International Settlements and run that, all private organizations, why bother voting under this pretense of democracy when private organizations have set up the whole system that you're voting for? Why? We're privately run. The world is privately run. Quite simple.

But now you'll see why these pressure groups of radicalized students are churned out of universities with their own particular causes; they think it's theirs but it's not of course. They will never figure out the end goal of all of this. And even if they could achieve their end goal, whatever chip that's on their shoulder won't be removed. It won't be removed because the chip really is there and under the guise of their cause. The chip's got something else wrong with the person, generally, when they're really radical and angry and furious. But they're used and they're created and they're authorized and they're churned out in every generation, and they'll never figure it out of course. Every one of them wants special status. Not equal status, special status, you see. So how can you have equality when some people are getting special status? How can you have equality?

So why go along with the pretense that you have it in the first place, of democracy, or any kind of freedom? If you had freedom no topic can be taboo. None. Zilch. None. Even if it's topics you don't like, or you're afraid of, it shouldn't be taboo. If people want to discuss it, let them discuss it or ask the questions. And if you think that some topic sounds nutty or crazy, well don't worry about it. There should be a lot of

other people too who will say, well it's nutty or crazy; just don't make laws to impose it on everybody else, that's all.

Now, most folk, as I say, unfortunately, will never figure out the system. They get caught up in... Even after this talk and the many talks I've given over the years, with the next day's news they'll listen to, whatever they listen to, be scared stiff and go back into emotive responses to things. That's how you're all controlled, through fear and emotion. A lot of people use the fear, fear, fear, fear, and at the end of an hour's talk they'll sell you something for five minutes which is the antidote to the fear. It's always awfully expensive, mind you. So apparently money will allay fear, you can buy things to allay fear, etc. etc. etc. And I have no time for that kind of thing at all. It's disgusting. It's a disgusting technique to create that kind of thing. It's legal but it's disgusting. It tells you all you need to know about the person using it. It really does.

It would be like a salesman coming into your house trying to sell a vacuum cleaner. And you've had vacuum cleaners over the years, different kinds of vacuum cleaners, and he gives you his sales pitch. And he sums up this person may buy one and may not. They know right away; they know within 30 seconds if you're going to buy. And they have all these techniques which are used from psychology, that politicians also use on you, etc. And you follow into it. Anyway, if he's not getting what he wants from you, which is a sale, he can then use the next dirty trick, which is, oh, you know I've got a little video here I can pop in your computer and let you see it, and it will show you all the hidden mites and things that can seriously damage your health. And then he pops this thing in there and by God, there's a child with asthma dying on a bed there, wheezing, and you say, oh my God this is awful. Yeah, and look at it, the house looks nice and clean. Generally they've got it picked as a house that's so darn tidy, you know, it's been done with a whole professional crew and not your vacuum cleaner. But anyway, it doesn't matter. The whole point is to say, well look at this incredibly tidy house, and look at these mites under the microscope, everyone's got them apparently. And then it goes into, there's some doctor, some guy in a white coat – they always wear the stethoscopes hanging around their neck; that's a badge of approval, you know, and I don't know why, trying to run with a stethoscope around your neck is not easy; they always fall off. But the fact is, this is the rubbish they condition the public with. So here comes the standard doctor with his badge of approval hanging around his neck and he says, oh yes, he says, and he goes in to give you a bit of anatomy and physiology and some of the biology. And he tells you of how it destroys the cells in the lungs and so on, the cilia, oh my God, they won't work properly. And you see these blowups of damaged lung tissue, you know, generally from someone that's been through World

War I with being gassed with mustard gas, but they don't tell you that. Anyway, it has its effect. And by the time he's finished you're ready to buy his vacuum cleaner. Simple techniques.

Therefore, when you listen to something like that, fear driven, and here's the antidote, what does that tell you about the person pushing it? Is that a person with integrity? Is it? That's up to you to decide. Now, some folk get addicted to fear. I've known people who have bought underground shelters in the past, when that was getting pushed back in the 90s, because they thought there was going to be a nuclear war. And they thought that if it wasn't going to be a nuclear war, then that's also when all the plague movies came out, like virus and blah-blah-blah, terrifying folk, you see. And the Masters who utilize fear get in on the act and they're selling these things like mini submarines that they bury under the garden, with a big, big backhoe and it costs you a fortune and all the rest of it. One guy I know even uses it now as a root cellar because of course he's never had to use it. So this is how it goes.

Think before you get panicked. Don't get panicked. If somebody's trying to panic you there's always an ulterior motive. Government runs the same way. It's always, as I say, war, real war which they create, or the threat of a war, or a cold war which is fantastic because the R&D money and the taxation goes up and you don't complain because they're protecting you from a potential war. We're just used, folks, I'm sorry to say. Or financial crisis... Oh there's going to be a financial crisis blah-blah-blah. Or the country is in debt. What do you mean the country is in debt? Why is the country borrowing money in the first place? ...look at all the taxes they bring in.

And this democracy is wonderful. Do you see in any charter of any country that they can't borrow money? Of course it's not there. Who runs them? The banks do, the ones who lend to them, the big international bankers. But people keep voting for the same system, that's never worked. And every time, twice a century at least they have the two big crashes where they plunder you; the banks never lose a damn thing. They gain a lot, because we always bail them out. And you keep voting for the same system. I'm just tossing ideas out there; I'm not advocating something else. I'm just telling you how it is.

It's conology. It's just conology. But I'm trying to get you to think for yourselves at least and question things. That's a start. That's a start, folks. But you're run by sciences which most folk haven't got a clue exist. Haven't got a clue. A simple part of conology, as I say, is the weather. Never mind the fact that they're spraying you, they're manipulating the weather, have been for years, and using HAARP along with it too apart from the spray. I've gone through all the talks that Mr Teller did back in the 1950s talking about spraying the skies with metallic particles and then hitting it with magnetic frequency waves and pulse waves, altering weather. Old techniques, so nothing's new. And it's been done.

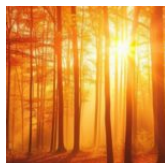
I've been keeping my own records of these cold temperatures here and it's March and last Wednesday night into Thursday morning it was back down to almost 40 below again at night; when it gets 40 below it's almost the same in both Celsius and Fahrenheit. It was about 25 or 30 below last night. But you look into the government stations and they've only got it down about 2 to 6 below. They never change it all night long, nor the next day. Why is that? It's because, you see, very few folk, I'm one of the oddballs that still has outside thermometers; I like to check things myself. Most folk don't have them. Brzezinski said in the 70s in his book *Between Two Ages*, most folk eventually will be unable to think for themselves, they will expect the media to do their reasoning for them. So you tune into the media, the news channel, whatever, and they tell you something. And it must be true, why would they be lying to you? It's so simple. It doesn't fit in with global warming, you see. And you've got all these new carbon taxes flooding in like crazy. It doesn't fit in.

We are conned on every level out there. The TV is just the con box, and an indoctrination box, because there's not a darn thing out there from a comedy to a drama to a movie that doesn't have, convey with it... See, it's the conveying mechanism to download you with something, either hypersexualize you, or to update you with your PC stuff, or to instill guilts into you for things you've never done, to give special statuses to different kinds of people and so on and so on and so on. That's how it's done, folks. It's the delivery system, it's weaponized. It's the delivery system. The story in any movie or drama or thriller is the delivery system, the hook to make you follow it through all the sex and all the rest of it, the sex and violence and blah-blah-blah-blah-blah; it's the delivery system. Especially teenage horror movies, tits and bum movies I call them. The little bit of story is simply to keep you watching it, and say okay I should really turn it off but I want to find out how it ends, the story, the thriller part of it. And you watch all the rest of it on the way, and you're contaminated. It's very simple. Old techniques, eh. Nothing new under the sun.

Well, from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:02 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1885](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix, a blurb that is, and it's March the 16th, 2014. I've been awfully busy; I'd like to put more blurbs out in the meantime. I've got more interviews coming up on other shows. I do have the opportunity to go back on regular shows but I don't want to get caught up in that too quickly because it's a full-time job basically trying to go over all the world's problems. And the problems will keep coming because they're manufactured for us to follow, in fact. That's how you direct the future, by those who already own it basically, and own the past. So I've been awfully, awfully busy. Even last night into today I've been working on the water pump here because that packed in about 3 o'clock in the morning. The problem is, outside you can't get into the well because it's under about 6 feet of snow. So I'm stumbling along here as you have to do some times when nothing else is working properly.

Tonight I was wanting to talk about this age we're living in, the age, which is well directed; every age is well directed by those in power. I've gone into the history of the creation of systems. And everything is a system, a complete system worked out by not only those who rule over it but all their helpers. From the ancient times you had priesthoods, advisers; they were the advisers. They decided who pharaohs would see and wouldn't see in fact; they had a lot of power. Then the other religions took over from that down through time. Then we have a thing called democracy where we've got not just kings and queens to keep supported in a lifestyle we can never imagine, but all their offspring and thousands and thousands of bureaucrats as well, who must live higher on the hog than you'll ever, ever see. That's the problem we have today.

But those in power and those who manage the power structure on behalf of the owners of the system make sure you're given a complete system to believe in. All your reality, in fact, is manufactured for you. Even the memes that you'll see and the themes that you'll see that are put out there, where you have different topics, often related to each other, across the world, are in fact just that. They're related to each other to get you gossiping, yapping, thinking about things that they're telling you to think about. They can be minor things, fairly minor, or the ooh and aah stories that we always get. But you also get an awful lot

of preparation for the future: austerity, Agenda 21, also called the Millennium Project and many other names, sustainability, etc. etc. We're all being trained into this new system on behalf of those who manage it, way above us of course. Most of them you'll never even know their names, of all the thousands and thousands of guys working in think tanks, men and women, and working as advisers for presidents and prime ministers, on behalf of the Masters who own the system basically. And those who run the money always own the system. They always do. Money is power in this system. They made sure of that, you see. That's why they have the money. That's why a small clique always keeps control of the distribution and creation of money across the planet, this elastic thing called money that's backed by nothing generally except massive debt. But that's okay because you'll always pay off the debt in real goods and sweat and all the rest of it. Remember, there's many forms of slavery. Many, many forms of slavery.

I've mentioned so many times about Charles Galton Darwin talking on behalf of the elite in the 1950s when he said, we are in the process of creating a more efficient form of slavery. It's one, in other words, which you'll never figure out. You'll never figure it out. You'll get the ones down below to attack. You'll have politicians to attack, throw tomatoes at, and go "boo". Prime ministers and presidents, they come and go, then the next one is just as bad as the last one and the same agendas go on, you see. So you're given these Punch and Judy shows to distract you, and to give you hope that once you get this guy out the next one might be better. It never is of course because there's only one agenda.

Remember, you can be taxed to death. Tax means 'to labor'. The original idea of democracy had it written, well, talked about, put it that way, because the British Constitution is one of these verbal ones where they can, it's very, very flexible for lawyers to use; it's intentionally so. But the idea is that you couldn't tax labor, because that's a form of slavery. That's what laboring is. It's a form of slavery. You tax your body, you tax your muscles, you tax your energy. So they brought in the income tax of course. So it's a very sneaky way of getting your income off of you. In other words, the fruits of your own labor are taken from you and they disguise slavery under different reasons for doing so. It's always for the greater good, of those who rule you and all their helpers who live so high on the hog.

However, getting back to the main thing here, they always keep control of the future. I've mentioned over the many years here about the culture industry. That's where you get your opinions from, your feelings,

your emotions from, your tears from, your laughter from. You're even taught what to laugh at today. In fact, it's a whole science of getting people to laugh. It's basically Pavlovian. The canned laughter that the US came out with back in the 1950s, maybe even before that for radio, was a stimulus response. You get the stimulus of hearing people laughing and you'll laugh along with it. There's even a term in Hollywood, it's called 'like a joke'. There's a formula to a joke and you come to the punchline and people are so trained in it they'll laugh at the punchline, even though it's technically not funny at all. So you're trained in so many ways you're not even aware of.

In the archives section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com I've gone through, over the years, various articles, some from the US intelligence for the military where they've published in their own magazines, articles like *The Mind Has No Firewall* and *Perpetual War* and things like that. It's very Orwellian, because remember, wars are not meant to be won; it's meant to be continued under many guises. Many reasons for that too. It keeps you subservient to the state who's going to protect you. And you don't mind getting taxed so much again because the research and development must mean we get better and better weapons to keep you safe, right? That's the whole con behind it.

In *Perpetual War* they talked about the techniques they were using. That particular article was so interesting because it talked about the use of the same culture industry that they had used against Americans, and the world, to be used against the whole world step by step, including the Muslim countries too. The guy in it obviously was an intelligence officer and he says, we'll give them all the degrading stuff that we've made so popular in the US, not just violence and nudity and all the rest of it, but as far as they can possibly take it, to destroy the cultures that are still firmly held together by their own moral rules, etc. etc. People who are moral can't be taken over. It's very easy to bring people around to immoral acts basically, or immoral thinking until it's standard fare on your television, so much so that you'll laugh at things that technically perhaps you shouldn't even be laughing at, including grizzly stuff as well.

It's so bad today that, and I've mentioned this many times too, you are going to see shortly the next step that the big boys talked about, after they won the homosexual battle for it to be shown on television and so on. The next step, they said, would be Bestiality, things like that. And intergenerational sex, doing away with the gender thing altogether, and underage stuff, doing away. In fact, there's a Lord in Britain

apparently just under fire right now because he stood up for one of these groups, many times, that wanted to bring down the age of consent to about four years of age. Believe it or not. Now that doesn't cause outrage today because people are so contaminated with watching their daily fare of corruption from television, because it's standard entertainment today that there's no outrage at all. There will be even less outrage when they go to the next step and the next step. That's how you do it, by the Fabian style, step by step. Give them time to absorb this and then go the next step. And we accept it very easily. It's very easy to do, isn't it? It's very easy to do.

I've talked before about the guy who was sent out to catch the wild boars in the US; some parts of the US have wild boar problems, apart from Washington DC. You find that these boars were very wild, and had all their senses there. They tried everything to catch them. A guy came in he said I'll catch them for you. He'd come in every day with his half-ton truck. The first day he'd drive and stop about a quarter of a mile away. They'd watch him and he'd dump off some feed for them and then drive away about another quarter of a mile and watch them. He kept doing that for about a week or so. Then each time he'd dropped off the food he'd get closer, he wouldn't drive so far away, and they'd get used to him. Eventually they'd come right up to the truck over the weeks. And he put the stakes in, then he put the fencing in. Eventually they came in one day and he closed the fence. That's how you do it with the public too.

Granny has been contaminated gradually in her era; she will sit with her daughter and watch stuff that is pushing the envelope, and so she doesn't turn off the TV. So the daughter or the son watches it along with them. When they grow up and have children they're more and more contaminated so they can go to the next step and the next step and the next step. Until, as I've said before, you'll have live sex on television as standard fare, even in comedies it will be live sex, you see. Because you see, you can be contaminated so easily, like Bezmenov said. Yuri Bezmenov said that they were so surprised, the KGB, when they saw the US in the 70s when they visited it, to see just how well their agenda had worked since the 1960s, to destroy the culture. Now, by that I mean destroying morality, common values that were shared, and how people would be outraged at certain things, that's all gone. That was gone then, actually, and it's really down in the pits today. Nothing bothers most folk at all, except their pocketbook; that's about it.

But I'd like to also touch on the effects it's having on the general public. Professor Quigley and many other people – professors teach this kind of thing – to do with histories and the rise and fall of empires, which they also call ages, between ages. You'll find that before it falls – let's presume it was falling naturally, which is another story altogether – then certain things happen. The people lose their traditional values. The elite, and everyone copies the elite's behavior by the way, it's mimicry, because you are taught to worship them, and you do. You're always in awe in the presence of power and lots of cash; you behave differently in their presence. You find that the debauchery starts, of course, the scandals break out, until it's normal. The general public copy the same behavior because the media and their culture industry teaches them so. In ancient times they used drama plays and so on to do it, to get people to mimic, especially the young to mimic what they saw. And eventually the people are nonfunctional, really, and they're degenerate, and they become rather stupid in many ways. There's many things they could prattle about, like all the television they have watched their entire life, and all the stars' names but anything else is out of the picture; they don't know. That's how successful it's been in this age.

Remember, these things have been done through the ages, intentionally, to destroy cultures. Just like, as I say, in Perpetual War, the article from the US war college, in their magazine. They said they would use the degeneracy that they put on Americans to basically do the same thing across the world. And they know it will work because you've got all your behaviorists and think tanks working together, and the neuroscientists, to find ways to make it more effective, even anthropologists, very important, anthropologists; they bring them into Iraq with them and all those countries that they've taken out and taken the oil. They work with the troops and so on to find the Achilles' heel in different cultures so they can destroy it all the more quicker. Sex is a great thing, and especially when there's natural restrictions on sex, sexual behavior. Sex always wins because the youth go gaga since their hormones are skyrocketing at the time. That's part of the weaponization of it all.

So those at the top know what they're doing, because only when you're degenerate can they bring in the new system where you're even more subjugated than the last system. It's very simple. That's the whole agenda, behind Agenda 21 and all of these things, to bring you into a state where you have to be told what to do by experts. And the big boys who helped design this part of the system have written their books about it. They've done it all. It's been completed. Most folk can't think without an expert... and they'll parrot automatically any expert that comes along. It could be any actor on television saying they're an expert and they'd believe it.

As I say, I've watched the thermometers here every night all through this winter. It's been the coldest winter I've ever seen in Canada. The official weather forecasts from even the government stations are about 20, sometimes 30 degrees above the real temperatures outside at night. Now, why is that? Why don't they adjust it throughout the night? They don't. They don't say, oh we're surprised by last night's temperature drop. Nope. So that goes down in the books as that's what it was. When they say five below, it was actually 35 below. Amazing stuff going on. And because you're trained not to even look or check anything for yourself, why should you check anything for yourself? Why would they lie to you? Well, it doesn't fit in with Agenda 21, global warming, and all the carbon pollution and so on, and taxes they want to make you pay. So it doesn't fit in, so it doesn't exist, you see. And it will do with most folk. Most folk will say, well I feel rather freezing but it must just be me. You see, we make excuses for it because it never dawns on them that they're getting lied to. It never dawns on them at all.

But here's the thing too, you must destroy the existing religions, especially when there's a lot of people in the same religion or from the culture that spawned off from the religion. You must attack and destroy those and bring in a humanistic type society, in the intermediate stage, before they bring in the earth worship of course, which Gorbachev talked about that they would bring a form of earth worship in. And that can be done. Like a science fiction, they can teach the young that mother earth is alive and a creature and it's the one soul of the world and all this new age stuff that they're getting prattled on about. And that's one of the biggest techniques of course that they can really, really brainwash the young with.

You look at what's happening today, just with fiction and the Internet too. You've got vampire cults. There's one today where they're into the fantasy play acting and it gets out of hand of course. One of them is talking about a vampire-obsessed truck driver. He kept sex slaves locked up in his semi-trailer near Twilight Express for months at a time, and abused while wearing fake fangs. He even filed down their teeth, made them wear false teeth. He kidnapped them.

Vampire-obsessed trucker who 'kept sex slaves locked in his semi' had arrest warrant for domestic abuse in Florida

dailymail.co.uk

Where do you think all that started? Remember Buffy the Vampire Slayer? And all the hordes of vampire movies afterwards? And these folk got into it. The sadomasochists always jump into these things. That's why you were given Buffy the Vampire Slayer and all the other ones that came afterwards. That's why you were given it, folks. I can remember at the time even in Toronto there were articles in the paper where people in Toronto, they found youngsters drinking each other's blood in back alleys and things like that. That's the effect it can have on lots of people. Then with all the sadomasochism, it's only a step from doing that and kidnapping people and going the whole way with it until you end up with death and all the rest of it.

But there's no doubt about it, this guy, it says...

- Timothy Jay Vafeades, 54, is accused of kidnapping at least two women and holding them in his semitrailer while he traveled the country
- A 19-year-old victim, who is also a relative, says he filed down her teeth and forced her to wear dentures while he wore a pair of his own with fangs
- Another adult victim says she agreed to go to dinner with him but ended up captive in his truck for three months

They were beaten a lot, almost choked to death. And this guy who did it obviously is also into child pornography; it says that they found lots of child porn on his stuff. They should use that same technique with all the British politicians; I mean a real investigation, not the fake ones you get. But anyway, this is what you've got there.

That put me in mind of all the New Age. The New Age movement came out of Freemasonry, by the way. The official monthly magazine of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry – which isn't Scottish by the way – the name of the magazine was called The New Age. They said in their magazine that they were going to be responsible for bringing in the New Age. You see. Now, the New Age has within it the perennial religions which they bring out at this time when they're taking a culture down. The perennial religions being all vague kinds of spirituality, gurus galore, mystic meanings that you'll have to find out if you want to get to higher heaven, vibrating at higher frequencies, color-coded frequencies, to vibrate out of this world... yada-yada-ya, the oneness of us all, they say, the world soul... blah-blah-blah-blah-blah, all the airy fairy stuff, that works awfully well.

Because you see, you can always take people out of their religion, you see, but you can't take the religion out of the people. When you take something away they will try and fill it with something else in order to get meaning from life. And the more pressures and chaos you put on people, the more terrified you make them, the more desperate they are to find a meaning of life. Because you see, they can't deal with all the masses of problems... Oh we're going to have a financial collapse. We get this all the time because we're kept terrified of wars, or the threat of wars, or financial collapse, and all the rest of it, by those who own the system. That's how they keep you under control. Which makes it kind of weird because why would you want to keep the same system going that's never worked for you? And you think you can vote and change it. Oh gee....

Well anyway, that was the vampire-obsessed trucker, right. Then you had the Heaven's Gate. Remember in the 90s you had the Heaven's Gate cult, so called a religious group. In the 90s they followed this guru who brought in UFO religions, millennialism, they brought in all the New Age thing, the oneness, and plus evolution too, so your body and soul were going to evolve to the next ET kind of thing. People flocked to this character, who was a nutcase fanatic, but he had deeper problems than just that. He was also homosexual, it seems, and this is how he... a lot of them, including himself, were castrated actually in his cult.

What these guys will do, the techniques are very simple and always the same whether it's a Jim Jones or anything else. You can start going into what you think is occult teachings, and it's very popular, this kind of thing, especially, as I say, when people have lost their basic religions, their guidelines and they're desperate for meaning in life. Because they feel helpless and they can't fight all the problems of the world which they're bombarded with all the time. So they join the cults hoping to find... If I can just find the secrets of what this means and that means then I'll be godlike, I'll be free from worry, I'll be free from threats of any kind, because I'll be super, like a Superman, or godlike, you see. So out come the gurus. A lot of them are supplied to you by the CIA, because you'll find the same CIA research going on within all these cults before they end up killing themselves. That's always there.

Because you see, they can use that on a bigger scale on the general population, and this is what's coming about today. That's why you've got so many talk shows out there now pretending to know secrets. Now, I enjoy deciphering old Masonic codes and things. I never forget for a minute that whatever you can decode, whatever man can decode was put together by man, not some supernatural being. Secret societies down through the ages have always used codes so as no one would find out what they were talking about or conversing about amongst themselves. There were hand codes and everything, a whole language. Even the early monks in Christianity, when they took their vows of silence they developed a system that became worldwide for all their groups of various hand signals and gestures because it was forbidden to speak, you see, in some of these groups. So there's always an answer for it which a person can decipher.

We know too that some cultures have had, and do have, alphabets which the letters are also numbers. We know the Romans, for instance, and even the Greeks used the Chaldeans, and you could actually use the Hebrew as well because it was also a number. If they were scrambled into numbers they could mark it on sticks. The messenger ran with a stick to the other part of the Army and another person there could decode it, you see. Very simple cryptology. But you'll find the same thing with the terms they'll use, say, in Freemasonry. And you can spend your life reading it, and having a good laugh because when you know what things are you often do laugh, you understand of how they communicate to each other. But things go deeper with some people too. These are the ones who are scared stiff of life. Mind you, this system, it means to try and scare you of life altogether.

The best war to have, even in ancient times to the present, is psychological warfare on the public. You destroy them with psychology and fear and they aren't going to fight like virile angry men. It's not going to happen; they're already conquered. Very simple. So you can all be conquered so easily by those who understand the formulas. And believe you me, you have literally thousands of think tanks across the world all using these techniques to make you follow them, on behalf of the big boys themselves. Making you follow... even the things that sound good, green this, green that, because they need you to protest for the very laws to get passed that they want themselves, so as they can have everybody off the land and they can drill there or get gas out of it or whatever else they happen to want to do. They want to own all the resources of the planet. And they use what they call useful idiots, well-meaning people but useful idiots. The ones who lead them know exactly what they're there for. They're getting well paid for it.

But getting back to the Heaven's Gate cult... It's very interesting to watch the videos up there about it. You get an idea of how these things actually work. They're all very, very similar, where they bring you in, with little secrets, with a guru who knows the secrets. And they give you forms of hypnosis that go on, even in a general conversation. Because there's different ways that you think. There's different levels that you think on and reflect on, as opposed to the one that you would use for driving a racing car, where you must be on the ball, split-second. And there's another level beneath that where it's meditative, you're contemplative about things. So these bring you into a contemplative state and a hypnotic state and you start to... Your total logic part for survival gets submerged into the subconscious state, and you're under hypnosis, and easily managed, to believe things you should never ever... things you should actually scoff at. So you had the Order of the Solar Temple. You had the Heaven's Gate group. You had the Jones group too, Jim Jones Cult that all killed themselves, mass suicide. And CIA involvement definitely, it was known about that one too, all along. Because these are being studied. They can be used on a mass scale, mass scale. So be very, very careful of these groups and people who pretend to know secrets.

As I say, I could sit and teach you secrets all the time, but simply by decoding stuff. That's all it is. And as I say, what man decodes, man put together, not some God or some supernatural deity. Very, very simple stuff, you see. It's just to keep it secret from the public. That's the only reason it's secret. Not because there's some magic involved in there. So be very careful of folk who come out as gurus and tell you about their own personal experiences. And you hope if you catch a hold of their robe that somehow this person's closer to the great all, call it what you want, the great all, the oneness, than you are. That's a standard way of human behavior. Where, at one time the people would touch the cloak of a King; they believed it had curative powers. Even in the times of King James. They were regarded as holy, closer to God than you, the same with priests and so on. Because you never have enough faith in yourself. You

don't have the confidence that these people seem to portray to you, to do the same thing. You see. So you fall for all these groups and the con men who make a killing off you; let's hope it's just a financial killing. Who come out and say, yep, and they rehash all the old Theosophy stuff, all the old Rosicrucian stuff. They don't have to write new books, they just take it in whole chapters from previous ones over 150 years. It's all been done before, you see.

But there's no end of folk who want to believe it. Because they have nothing to believe in now and they're desperate, absolutely desperate. And as you get more and more afraid of everything, and all this news is bashing you, oh my God there's a thousand things, and you can't deal with them all. You can't deal with more than two major crises in your life at a time or you crack up. And when you're in that stage of almost cracking up along comes the gurus. And they tell you they had a wonderful experience. And they tell you that maybe they took drugs with it or maybe not. And the great all came through them on a hilltop or whatever, and their whole body vibrated, and they could have left the world you know... They could've left the world. Because you see, you're all base, they tell you, because you're in a lower density of vibration. You're not high enough, you see. Of course there's many ways to get high. But that's what you're told, and people fall for it in swarms. And they throw money at gurus just like priests, because they think they've got the answer. They are closer to the great all than I am... And they'll pay big money for the next bit of the code and the next bit of the code.

And here's the key to it with cults, here's the key to it. And con men, here's the key, folks. Eventually these leaders, after taking you on this big ride, this crazy ride, you see, that you followed step by step, waiting to get to the ultimate oneness in knowledge and so on, they can't take you any further except... out of the world. Out of the world. And the psychology, their own psychology that's working on them as the leader makes them commit suicide. Some of them don't do that, they get you to commit suicide and they bugger off somewhere else. Because there's nowhere else they can take you.

I can remember Bill Cooper talking years ago about this too. He said, they always tell you there's an ultimate secret, an ultimate secret, and he says, guess what, there is no ultimate secret. That's the secret. [Alan laughing.] And that's it, you see, folks. So be very, very, very careful of these groups. As I say, look up these stories, Order of the Solar Temple, Heaven's Gate religious group which is really a cult, and the vampire-obsessed trucker, and also the one with the werewolf that they had recently in the States, a guy

dressed like a werewolf playing a fantasy game, he got young 14-year-old girls to come and meet him, to get into the fantasy. People are so screwed up now they can't tell the difference between fantasy and fiction. And it's very dangerous.

Because with all the slasher movies which people are gobbling up like crazy, it's always mixed with sex and violence. That's a great technique for conquering the mind, you know. Sex and violence, very primitive, you see, both parts of it very primitive. And some directors and producers know this technique perfectly well because they themselves are very warped, believe you me. And here's the werewolf one, it's in the Mail Online, it says...

Werewolf enthusiast, 44 years old, groomed 14-year-old girl for sex and went on the run after recruiting teens online to join his fantasy weapon games.

And you see him standing there with his black outfit on, and his leather strapping on, and the werewolf head, and a rifle in one hand and a pistol in the other. And there's all these young bimbos around him, that flocked to him because they're getting right into all these games. I've mentioned before, these games were all designed by the military, you know. Why do you think the military would be designing children's games? Why do you think they've got so many behaviorists involved in creating these games? And psychologists and so on? Just to sell games you think? Do you think that? But he's 44 years old, this guy, and eventually he ran off with one of them who is 14 years old. Quite something. And this is all the rage now, you see. People cannot switch off from fantasy into reality. Luckily they got this guy right now but I mean, what's his past been like? How far has he gone in the past? There's a thing they might never find out. I mean, werewolves can't talk, eh; they only bark.

Anyway, this is the kind of thing, as I say, to be very, very careful of because we're living in weaponized times. Even news is weaponized. Even the disclosure of what you think you're fighting, the news in a sense, or exposing the news that's given to you, you can overwhelm people by hitting them with 50,000 things at the same time. You can handle two crises at a time... Why do you think it's used, bombarding

people with bad news, boom, boom, boom, boom, boom, till you're under the kitchen table quivering in fear? So don't be terrified. Don't get petrified and made immobile by a weaponized system.

Your culture is weaponized. Your entertainment is completely weaponized. I mean, they've got amazing brutal sadomasochistic sex in almost every movie, and the scenes in a lot of these awful movies are just stuck in there to get the sex in, because they have nothing to do with the story. And the youngsters' ones that they're watching, all these slasher movies and so on – supposedly under the guise of horror, it's the same thing – whatever little hook of a story is meant to make you watch it right through hoping to find... Because you see, you're a curious person, you want to find out who done it, that kind of thing, and how does it end. But it's just a vehicle. The horror thing is just a vehicle for all the sadomasochism that goes on in between it. That's what it's for. It's a delivery vehicle, for delivering the weapon part of it, into your brain. The mind has no firewall.

Today you don't have the traditional family anymore. It's been under attack as well. That had to go first. So there's no one to tell the children, you know, best not to watch that, I'll tell you why. And then you do tell them why. This is weaponized to hit you and to make you behave in a certain way, and a way that you'll often regret, and you might get into danger as well. There's no one to tell them anymore. Because you see, a long, long time ago, not just Bertrand Russell and others that worked with the big global society to bring in this present culture, he said that, that it doesn't matter if the parent or parents raise the child, the technique of social indoctrination for the culture to be given to the children, is given by the state now. They've already put the parents, or the parent, out of the picture until the child has more respect for, say, a youngish teacher than their parent, their stickler of the parent. Parents are always portrayed as stupid in the movies and all the sitcoms and so on. It's been very successful. What do you know? You're just my dad... You're just my dad. And that's how it is in today's society.

But it won't stop because people need, they have a craving for entertainment. That's one of their big weaknesses. That's why it's always been used against you. Down through the ages, even in the days of Plato he talks about the possibility of licensing the playwrights; I think they already were actually. But he wanted to license musicians as well because they could, even then, sing songs that could lead to revolution if the youngsters would follow them. You'll find down in the times of Shakespeare and even other countries too with their own versions of things, plays were often put out as a way of

communicating some injustice to the general public, very common. Still today you're given the same techniques by those who run the system. But they want you to change a certain part of it. They actually use you to demand that they change a certain part of it, which has nothing to do with the outcome that you're actually expecting to see.

All these big national parks they created, that you can't go on anymore, all the zoned areas, the corridor areas under Agenda 21, where there's human corridors and animal corridors, and you believe it all? No. But you'll find clauses in there where the big corporations can get rights, licensing rights to drill, frack and everything else on those lands. First they get the people off. And they got most of them off by doing in the farms by big Agri farm business. Because everything is corporate today, international corporations. The next part too, is using heavy taxation to get folk off the land, or simply closing down a road and you can't get access to where you live. So many ways to do it. Or bring in the agencies that do the eco-testing and stuff, oh you can't live here anymore, this is contaminated. Many ways to get you off the land. And we've watched this since at least the 60s escalating. And all the big groups of course get heavy funding by big foundations, that we don't elect, the richest foundations on the planet, some of them worth trillions of dollars. Often their leaders are also the head bankers; I'm talking about the international money lenders, not the ones that just have a bank on the corner. Old stuff, isn't it? But it's true. Biospheres for the UN... Biospheres...

So the first thing you have to do is try and reclaim your brain. That's quite an objective you know. Because you'll find that almost everything you think about is given to you to think about. The opinions you come to are ones you've been guided to come to, mainly by the omission of another side of a story. I used to laugh at Walt Disney when I was small because I knew that rabbits didn't really talk to deer and things like that. But in the Disney movies they gave you all this complete fiction. They would even show you sometimes where the carnivores would talk to the herbivores, which doesn't happen in real life; carnivores tend to eat the herbivores. But you were given a complete fiction to prepare folk for all the guises they were going to use to steal all the land off you.

In the old days it was much easier, the King just came into the country like the Normans did, you know, and set up their warlords like satrapies for the King, they were overlords for them, and all the people became serfs, which is a nice way of saying slave. Because you couldn't move from the land and you

weren't paid for it. You simply forked out most of your crops to the lord and you supplied him with excesses that he could sell. You supplied him, too, with even your body; if he wanted it for warfare purposes he would just take it. And if you didn't go he burned you down or killed you. That was, you know, democracy in the old times that was so wonderful, knights were bold and all that. But that's the reality of it.

Today it's a disguised system where you're far better behaved actually because you think you're living in something called democracy and that we all have rights. And you do have rights. You have the rights not to go outside the boundaries of everyday talk or speech. There's authorized speech today, you see. And you have committees sitting deciding what's authorized and what isn't. They don't have to even have an argument anymore, let's have a discourse about something. No, if you say something they'll try and find that you're a hater or they'll give you a slur name or something like that, which shuts you up completely, Pavlovian style, because everyone's been brainwashed into what these words mean, even though it's got nothing to do with the present situation on any particular topic you're talking about. It's just outside the box, they don't want you to go there. You can't go out there. You'll find just how much freedom that you have then if you do.

This technique can be spread to many other areas. Because I remember reading about the two guys, I think they were two guys from New York that were employed from a big top marketing company by the World Health Organization to bring in a system to get people to stop smoking. The guys used big think tanks and lots of money went into it, your tax money of course, to get you to stop smoking. The whole idea was to create social approval for things that they wanted you to do and social disapproval for things that they didn't want you to do. They started with the children at school until if someone lit up a cigarette 500 yards away the children would choke, they'd start coughing and choking even though they were about half a mile away from you. And that's a Pavlovian response. Then they spread it into the general society. Then step by step, it's always incremental, well people working in offices could smoke outside the office. Then you stop that; oh they can't smoke in the street now. And step by step...

Now, the two guys said in an article that they wrote about how successful they'd been at changing the behavior of people. It's behavior modification. They said, we can use this on any other thing we choose, the same techniques, and it will work just as well. Incrementally, give it a few years, step by step, and you

can vilify any group you want to. Whether it be obese people or whatever it happens to be, or even meat eaters, say, whatever they choose will be vilified with the same techniques. And you always get the youngsters, too, at school, you get local authorities to ban it in workplaces or around workplaces, until they're made to conform, or they're fined out of existence, or into prison.

Now getting back to what I was talking about with the New Age and so on. Be very, very careful before you give your brain away to any con man. I mean, there's even late-night talk shows that do nothing but talk about this stuff, knowing they're conning the people, and knowing that it could cause harm to different ones too. But again, they always say it's not our problem. It's amazing how you can always justify it when your paycheck is pretty fat, and it's not your problem, isn't it. But there you go. If some guy comes along and says I've got the answer, or he comes out with stars all over his suit or something and tells you about his experiences, or he's another guru of some kind, or even a famous person, like the reincarnation of Jesus or Gandhi or whoever it happens to be, if you fall for that, folks, something's really seriously wrong in your life and your mind.

And they tell you, oh yeah you've got to go way up to violet, get the violet colors going, you'll vibrate higher in the violet colors, you know. And you can vibrate right out of this world into a high astral plane. Safe... See, it's a promise of safety in a fearful world. It always happens at the end of an age. This age was planned to end by those in control. And they bring in their new system and you're even better slaves than you were before. That's what it's all about. But don't just follow people blindly because they give out tantalizing little bits of information. As I say, if you just buy a pile of old Rosicrucian books you'll see it's all in there, just rehashing the same. They don't have to make up new stuff, just rehash it all, generations of stuff, going way back, always promising you... the next lure, you see.

Some of them even give you classes on conology. That's what I call it, conology; that's the art of conning people. And they give them classes on it, and they promise them if you just get to the next step you'll be higher and higher in your understanding... And when you get to a stage when you understand it all you have these super godlike powers. But they can never take you there, you see, unless they tell the whole cult to commit suicide. Or they might just say they've got enough in their bank account now and pack it in. But there's no end, no end of people who've had since the 1960s especially this alternate, they call it perennial religion. They always pull it out of the hat at times of the end of an age, the same perennial

religion. The Reincarnation thing, the whole idea of hidden Masters... Hidden Masters. And often the guys will present themselves as Masters. He has to be a hidden master who is now out in the open, right? Otherwise how would he know this stuff? What man can decipher man put together in the first place.

And I very much doubt he was vibrating above, you know, the kitchen table when he was doing it. And it's so easy to tell people, and we like telling people about our odd experiences. We all have them, odd experiences. But there's never any answer or meaning that we're left with. Once in a blue moon there might be something, but it generally doesn't repeat itself over and over. When they tell you that they do have all the answers, you're dealing with someone that PT Barnum would advocate, like a student of his, when he says, there's a sucker born every minute. Ancient techniques... Ancient techniques. But it's very lucrative for those who want to exploit people. I generally put the information out for free. That's all. Here's what it means. This is how they communicate to each other. Here's the degreed system, just like a military system from private all the way up to general, same idea. And lots of people think they're superior. Lots of them do.

The ones who really are superior are only superior because they understand the art of keeping the masses in a different reality from themselves. And picking their sons and daughters wives for them, that's standard down through the ages with the wealthy elite. They tell you to marry for love. They marry wealth. Wealth and their offspring, that's why they live through their offspring, their progeny. Be careful. Don't give your brain away.

When they tell you they can always have the same experience, this high, high spiritual experience, tell them to prove it. They can't prove it to you. Everything has to be taken on belief, your gullibility, you see. They can't. You can't fool animals the same way, mammals like chimps and things; you can't do it with them. Because they don't understand language as you know it. The art of conning human beings is done through persuasion, where you start with a common agreed idea and then someone with a good vocabulary and an intellect can warp it off into Lala land, and have you follow it and agreeing all the way, nodding your head. That's the dialectic process. Like a salesman uses, they start off with, it's a nice day, you nod your head. Nice house you've got here, you nod your head. You're saying yes, yes, yes, you see. And then along to the sales pitch, this is a nice vacuum. Yes. It's all psychology, folks.

Read Plato. Read all the other philosophers. Same thing. They start off with a premise, which you can all say, yeah, we stand on the ground, don't we? Oh yeah, we all stand on the ground. Before you know it this guy is telling you, you can vibrate higher and higher, if you just pay him the money he'll give you the secrets. And there's techniques to make you believe it. The perennial religion... as though understanding is going to cause something to happen. Amazing isn't it? So be very, very careful.

And watch out for the cults. If you've got children, if you got children that are just obsessed with their technologies, they can't talk to anybody face-to-face anymore, and they're maybe talking to all kinds of weirdoes because they don't know who is on the other end of that phone, and they're texting too, and all the sockpuppets put out by government agencies and foundations and experiments run on them even by the universities like MIT, they don't even know it's happening. But it's all carefully monitored to see what's working. This is the big laboratory. As we live day by day there's another experiment going on. There's many experiments going on to find out what will work on the mass of the people, the bulk of the population. Be careful.

Now, I got to get back to trying fixing this water pump here, if it's possible to do, which I'm not really sure it is until the summer. As I say, I've never seen so much snow as we've had this year in Canada. The temperature's still plummeting at night, way below zero, and during the day too. It still isn't getting above the freezing mark. And stacks and stacks of snow to go; it's going to be murder trying to move once that snow starts to melt and freeze, melt and freeze day by day, whenever that starts. And it floods into the road and freezes and you can't, it's like a skating rink of course. There will be flooding this year too, as they play up the chaos, you see, that's caused.

By the way, I meant to mention there are articles out there from a few years ago, I've read them before, where it was found out that agreements had been reached through all the different states in the US and parts of Canada to hold back the sluice gates, rather than release a little water at a time from big dams and things for runoff, and let it all go at once. Why do you think you're getting all the flooding here and there over the last few years? That was the reason, folks. What you don't know can con you. And what you don't know can make you suffer too.

Anyway, from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:02 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#1886**



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on the 27th of April, 2014. I've been busy here still catching up with a lot of things I had postponed over the years in fact, the things that can't be postponed any longer, to get things out of the way and shaped up for the future. Because we're moving on; we're moving on, as I say, fast into the new society. There's nothing scary about it to me because I've been reading about it all my life.

The big boys love to print their books out when they retire, generally, their memoirs, etc. and they tell you so much, but nobody bothers to read it anymore. The media won't tell you anything about it because they are part of the controlled system. They tell you what to worry about, what not to worry about or what to ignore completely. And they cannot be trusted, actually, for anything at all now. There's so much lies, in fact, being spewed out right now from the media to do with the upcoming possible wars and so on, and the recycling of old photographs from other countries with chemical weapons being used over and over again. So many cons they've pulled in the past you could never, ever trust them ever, ever again. But as I say, they're part of the system of control.

I've gone through the history often of the media, especially in the US, and in Britain too, run by the big boys who belong to the biggest club in the world, basically, the editors, the owners of the newspapers. They know their role in pacifying and entertaining and misleading the public. And that's just a fact, folks. News is nothing to do with truth. Never forget that, news is nothing to do with truth. The truth is hard to find out in your own personal lives with those around you, never mind trying to get it from people with political agendas, or geopolitical agendas and so on. It's a very difficult thing, especially since mankind is incredibly unscrupulous, especially the power brokers.

Most folk will lie, in petty white lies of course, to achieve something or simply disclose or hide something, which is their own business. But the big boys who are into power think nothing of lying continuously to the masses of the public. They don't blush. The psychopaths don't blush, of course. They can rationalize to themselves and each other, because all psychopaths know each other and they can actually work awfully well together. But they say, it's for the greater good, with themselves at the top being the greatest, so they get the greatest of all good, you see. And that's how the world really runs.

We are the proles, as George Orwell said in 1984 his book, and the proles don't count. He said, the proles don't count. It's only necessary once in a while to get them on board for public opinion for support for wars and things. The easiest trick in the book is to smear other people, take them out of context and all the rest of it. They've done this for centuries and centuries. Nothing new under the sun, they say, and there truly isn't. There's nothing new under the sun except that in ancient times they didn't have photography and newsreels which they could edit and alter, etc. etc. So seeing is not believing anymore, hasn't been since the invention of photography in fact, when you go into the history of the scams that were pulled at the very beginning, never mind the present.

So you've got to think for yourselves, if you want to think at all. It's very, very true, the saying that ignorance is bliss. You can't get a truer saying than ignorance is bliss because only those who are happy are blissfully ignorant, in fact. They accept the world as it's been presented to them and they've been indoctrinated into believing since childhood. They question nothing. They think you're paranoid if you come up with alternate facts on anything, I mean facts on anything. Facts don't count, you see, with agendas. Facts really don't count. Most folk, when they're perfectly conditioned, take the mainstream news like Brzezinski said, as the gospel truth, and they expect the media to do their reasoning for them. In other words, they expect the media to tell them what to be angry about, or worried about, because the media, they think, is an appendage to their brain for their reasoning. And of course, it's nothing of the kind at all.

Information has always been used to fool people, always been used to fool people. So much so that if you have a very strong opinion on something in these days you might be a useful idiot without knowing it. You've all had experience I'm sure of trying to, what the popular term today is, wake up. Which is the wrong term to use. Just like conspiracy theory was all given to you as well. Terminology is generally given

to you by those who control the system, either to ridicule whatever you're talking about, or they bring in the aliens or something, or the old Rosicrucian stuff which they revive and they tell you to vibrate higher and you'll know the truth, etc. But the fact is, information has always been a con. Always been a con.

From ancient times, for instance, it took power, powerful people, even a little clique, a big family, to dominate its neighbors before it can set its sights on dominating and creating what was called a nation. And it's very difficult to do with a big family because generally you're up against a much bigger population who will fight back. And big armies, if you get a big army to protect you and defend you to make sure you stay in power, to conquer more territory for your own family as kings and queens did, you need other things to back you up. You need, number one, money. Without money folk go home; the army dissolves. It can only carry what it can plunder and it would go home. With the invention of money, that was the key to all powers from then to the present time. Not military might. Money buys military might. Money gets countries into debt. Countries in debt will do what they're told by the big bankers they owe the money to, because the bankers control the world. This is very simple, they control all monies in the planet. There's no mystery of money at all. It's an elaborate con and it's been used for thousands of years for this purpose.

But you also need generally a religion to back it up too. In ancient times, pre-Christian times we saw the different religious groups from Egypt onwards who would back up the Pharaoh and keep the people in their place through fear and terror of all-seeing eyes, etc, or the eye-in-the-sky of the deity, that kind of thing. It's very easy to do once you get the ball rolling. And it's much easier to do, too, if you can back it up with a paid military, when you've got cash to pay them. And you give them extra privileges because with money you can buy prostitutes; you can buy whatever you want. Money is the key to all power. Some people always focus, every generation, on the military power. The military power is subordinate to the economic power that rules them all, including the nations.

So very early on in human existence those who discovered the power of money naturally monopolized it for themselves, the ability to create the money. That's why they had to get other branches going out into politics to run governments, advising kings and queens and the present day governments of today. It's amazing how governments say it's good to be in debt. It's somehow good for us to be in debt. Well, debt is slavery. It cannot be defined as any other thing. It's slavery. This goes back to the Old Testament it was

taken from, the five books of Moses, debt is slavery. And that was okay in those days too. If you could put yourself into financial debt then your children, your offspring who were born into the debt were also owned by the master who owned you. Nothing much has changed. Today we call it citizenship. We find that the citizenship is really a battle to see who has the right to tax you. Because you're a productive unit, you see, you're an economic unit. This has always been understood by the con men who manage money.

Today of course it's backed by nothing anyway, which it certainly takes a leap of faith – so they're very religious at the top with a leap of faith. But they find as long as the public accept this faith thing then they can keep giving us pieces of paper, and this makes everything go around. But a lot of it is taken off you through taxes to keep another massive bureaucracy above you going. Because without the bureaucracies, you see, the money couldn't be passed on. The big, big, big cut of it couldn't be – and believe you me it's a huge cut that even the bureaucrats get. But they couldn't put the biggest cut back to the Masters of the banks. Because the banks, the big banks, or international money lenders, and some of them by the way are not even banks. The international money lenders are not even banks. They don't have branches across the world or anything like that. But they are the big money lenders, and they're often families, and they run the world.

They have to be pulled in when any big meetings go on for government to discuss the debt, the debt. We want to go to war with these folk, can we afford it? Then the bankers look to see what they can get out of it of course, which is always to do with interest and compound interest over time, and how much they'll project into the future according to how much is going to get borrowed, to keep this war going once it's started and supply etc. It's great business. Because mankind truly, and when it comes to those who rule in power, it's not very nice at all. It's never been very nice. The history of the world has been one of slaughter. Slaughter. The history books, remember, were often written by those around kings and queens, or ancient caesars and so on in ancient Rome, and they had to write the stuff at the time to suit the guy who was the top honcho, at least the representative of the top honcho. Because even behind them there were the bankers, by the way, who also collected the taxes. They were given the right to collect taxes off the general public – it's called tax farming – by the king, queen, or pharaoh or whatever it happens to be, in order to pay off the debt of the money that the king was borrowing, or nobility or aristocracy, to spoil themselves in their lavish lifestyles. And they gave the right to tax the peasants to the tax farmers. Today they don't bother. They've got an even better front. They use the government to collect the taxes themselves to pay off debts and so on, national debts, to the bankers. So the bankers that hide behind the scenes are kept out of the picture and we just despise what we think is the taxation agencies. Plus it

saves the bankers sending out their tax farmers too; it saves them money; they can use the governments to do it for them.

So it's all to do with how you perceive things. Perception management is as old as the hills, as they say. And that's an awful, awful old hill there. So we're living in a very predatory system. It's always been that way, as I say. Those who seek power are the top predators. They've got it a polished art today, a polished surface of respectability through the PR machines that run the media for us. But at heart they are just the same power-hungry fiends that have turned armies loose on their own publics in ages gone by, over and over again. We never seem to learn. We seem to think somehow... See, we've fallen for this thing called progress. No one ever defines what progress means. But there is an agenda here, by the way, a very old agenda and whenever they say progress they're talking about their own agenda, a world domination etc., but a new system as well, and an eventual drastic reduction of populations, right into the genetic cloning of new slaves down the road to serve the elite, you see. All of that is called progress. We are told, you can't stop progress. And we learn to parrot this stuff from childhood, you can't stop progress. Another one is, the only thing you can be sure of is death and taxes. So you become acclimatized to what is an inevitability, you see, a fatalistic outlook that nothing can ever be done. And this has all been taught to you by the predators who control you. A sad thing to imagine.

Now normal folk can't get into the headspace of the psychopaths. And they have big, big, huge world clubs, the psychopaths, including the banking clubs and so on. And we can't get into their headspace because you are not that way, you see. You're more human in your emotions and your reactions, your dealings with others. Those at the top don't have those, they call it, impediments, the human emotion of having empathy towards other people especially ones of lower status. We're called the masses, the herd, the unwashed masses, etc; this is what they call us, in fact. When they go on television with their PR stuff and their little bit of acting – which all politicians now pay money to get basic deportment and acting, and it's paid for by the taxpayers now as an expense – so they can con you better, on how to present their con jobs over to you, you see.

Now, it's also a truism in politics that you can't please all of the people all of the time. So they don't intend to. But they try to please as many as they possibly can by saying the things which are unquestioned by the masses. Very simple things. At election time it's unemployment and education; it's just a mantra they

go through. That means that they feel your pain. In other words, the topics which are important to you they at least recognize on the surface. Mind you, these are born liars that are telling you this stuff; they feel nothing for you. They want to enrich themselves and have money for their own progeny to go off into the future living awfully, awfully well off of you. Because the history of the world is one of slavery and Charles Galton Darwin said it in his book *The Next Million Years*. He says, there's always been slavery in one form or another and we are in the process of creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. What he meant was, it's the system you're in today; you don't know you are a slave.

Ask people what they worry about. What do they worry about? Money. Most divorces start off – in the lower classes especially, they get hit first – over fighting over money for basic essentials. You can't have harmony when you're fighting and squabbling over bare essentials, because you're both terrified, the male and the female, the children, the whole thing, everyone is terrified of being evicted, whatever it happens to be. It's fear, fear, fear. It's promoted. But that also goes all the way up the ladder too because most classes live to the output of their income. The middle classes want to emulate the higher classes and so they're up to their eyeballs in debt too. So they have as much arguing going on as well. So no one's really happy in the system of money because there's no level of, say, happiness... There's no happiness scale and you say, well, we reached it today, I don't want to go any further than this, I've got enough money coming in. Because money is an elastic thing. You don't control it; someone else stretches it when it suits them. It can either buy that same bag of rice for the same amount of money or it might cost you ten times the amount of money to buy that same bag of rice because some person you'll never meet has jacked the prices up. He's got a bunch of excuses of course, about, oh well it's demand, supply, and so on, like that.

Whereas what you'll find at the top, there are NO strictly independent corporations, international corporations. You have cabals... cabals that have taken over all the world's resources, working together, which means there is a hierarchy. And near the hierarchy of every corporation there's a crossover man who belongs to other circles, that's how Quigley described this as well. Because they must all work together on the same agenda so they can all profit and keep everybody else in the dark as they go forward with this agenda. And this agenda brings on wars. This agenda has the publics of all countries paying for armies, big armies they can't afford generally, because they're nonproductive. But the big boys themselves see armies as being productive for their private corporations, because they are the guys who grab the oil and so on and the minerals and the resources for the big boys during wartime; that's their job. That's their job. Whoever their enemy is supposed to be, or some bad guy, is often irrelevant. Irrelevant.

Because you can smear anybody and create a one-sided picture, and even make it law that you believe it. And the public will obey... I believe this is the rottenest guy who ever lived in history. I remember Ronald Reagan's time, where he painted about three different people during his time in office as the Great Satan, one after the other. He just dropped the last one; I guess Satan jumps from body to body. But this is how they do things. And it didn't change during the Clinton era. It didn't change during all the presidents that have been up to the present ones today. It's the same techniques used, the same propaganda techniques used to demonize your enemy, you see. And you can't believe, honestly, you can't believe anything you read or hear from the mainstream when it comes to these kind of topics because the slants, spins and outright lies are given to you all the time. Because the first thing you must do for war purposes is to get public opinion behind you. So you create public opinion.

I've talked about Bernays who was only one of the guys who were taught the secret arts of mass controls, a very ancient art amongst people he knew, from his own history line actually. He talked about creating propaganda. He boasted after World War I that he and his cronies in the PR business had managed all the PR to get America, the US into World War I. He boasted afterwards and that caused a bit of a stink, but people don't remember things for very long. Before they had that, the people were objecting to it. In came the Great Depression caused by the bankers, again, and the oil boys who were manipulating and standardizing all the oil under Standard Oil, etc, etc. And you're diverted off again into basic necessities... Oh, this is what you have to worry about, getting food, your rent or mortgage, accommodation, basic things. You're back to that again.

But you get fed up living through this ongoing agenda. Don't you? And I'm telling you, nothing surprises me because once you've read their agendas and you keep up with their geopolitics strategy, then you know what's coming, every step of it, to whom, and who's going to get hammered next, and what pretense, and how they'll launch it to the public to believe in and all that. It's awfully boring. It gets awfully boring knowing what they plan to do, how they'll manage the public's minds and so on. It's sad, isn't it? Very sad.

But even alternate news too gets caught up in this because a lot of them, not all of them, but some of them are really fake. I've read some of the articles that have come out and I understand how spins are created. Some of them even take up things from mainstream who are demonizing somebody and they alter it. They alter it to make the guy really, really nasty. And when it's found out that some major media altered some interview, they don't retract their story. That's the giveaway. They don't retract it and say oops, sorry about that.

So everything is a war of words. A war of words. That's why in the old Hebrew writings they talked about, in the beginning God spoke the world, the realities, into existence. Spoke... The spoken word, you see. And it used to surprise me as a child when I used to really dig into the meanings of things, and why this word was so important. Then in the New Testament you find, in the beginning was the word... you see, the word. Then we have the lost word in Freemasonry, and all of this kind of stuff. It's all connected, you see, the word. Now words today are neurolinguistics, also called psycholinguistics. Words are used to perfection because with an authoritative figure, using the right sequence of words, and a whole process from A to B to wherever to the end of his spiel, then he must bring you to a desired conclusion. Most folk accept the conclusion as their own. It never occurs to them that they're being lied to. It doesn't occur to them they've been led to this belief and this opinion. But you've met them all in the streets. You'll never meet so many opinionated people as the average Joe, you'll never meet so many.

Because they have an ego. Number one, they have an ego and if they haven't heard something from the mainstream it cannot be true or it can't be important. Regardless of the evidence you give them, it doesn't really matter to them. They'll give you that knowing smile, like yeah sure, and they're quite happy in their ignorance. They think they're informed. Don't get me wrong, they think they're informed. I mean you see, who should be paranoid once you're born into this system... If you're paranoid into it and think that people are there to use your minds and create your opinions, basically use you, that creates a paranoia naturally. Because you're taught, who would want to do that? Well guess what? All governmental systems have always wanted to do that. And they do it. Quite simple.

So the art of controlling masses goes back thousands and thousands of years. And it's a science, a science that's never been lost at any time down through history. It's always been taught to the select few, you see. They in turn work for their Masters who run the money system, which is a great con job.

When you have to go to university to get a degree in economics, to add things and subtract things, there's something wrong with it because it should be so simple. And there is something wrong with it. It's cons. It's called conology. Conology, and we're brought up with a perfect art today of conology.

Governments also have discussed it many times and I've given the quotes from many of the philosophers that work for them, etc., and those who work in the world think tanks for big global powers, where they said that it would be irresistible NOT to use drugs and chemicals etc. to sterilize the population or bring them down, or even bring on earlier deaths, and then especially to dumb them down so as that they're easier managed. I've read so many articles, and I won't go over it again because of that. Go into the archive section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com to find out, if you really want to.

Most folk don't really want this kind of stuff, you see. They want what they think is – it's an amazing technique too. See, most people want what they're taught and brainwashed to want. They don't know they're brainwashed. They don't know even... It's never even occurred to them that they might even be brainwashed. Perfect indoctrination to them means that they're perfectly indoctrinated. Perfectly. Not a little bit, but perfectly indoctrinated. The more opinionated they are, spilling off from mainstream, the more they're indoctrinated. But they think they're sane, quite sane because everyone around them that believes in the system like this has the same opinions. They're all given the same opinions, you see. So most people don't really want truth.

They have no spirit in them to find truth. And it's something else in you that makes you question, there's no doubt about that. And maybe the fact that certain inoculations didn't take on you and destroy enough brain cells; that's what it could be. But it's not helped by the food, the fluoride and all the rest of the stuff, and the hormones, the xenoestrogens, artificial estrogens like bisphenol, and I mean not just the A group but all the other groups in bisphenol. It's not just that, it's a combination of everything actually.

But what people really want today is instant new news. That's why they call it news. It's just new info. It doesn't mean right, wrong, true or false. Because we've all been taught through the commercialized system since Bernays, especially, that anything that's a little bit older is bad. They used this technique to

get young folk to stop talking to adults in the 60s; it was part of the communist revolution in the West. But it also was used by the marketing companies that also worked, by the way, in strategies to con and get the young folk to rebel, etc. It was used by the marketing companies to make you think that, oh, be snobbish about the age of someone else's car, look down on it, oh it's an old so-and-so... you see, to make you purchase the new. You've all been trained into the new and news is no different. People are trained, thinking that if they miss that day's news and whatever amount of terror and fear and hype is shoved in their face, then it might be detrimental to the survival of their own selves. Like the media's going to tell you today there's going to be a grand apocalypse or something. You really think so? Keep tuning in.

See, fear is the great immobilizer. It's also the technique that's used to make people comply, obey... obey. When you're fearful you cannot think logically. When you're fearful you're scared of everything... everything. And fear grows like a cancer, you start becoming afraid of everything around you. And it's used as a weapon against you by those who understand perfectly well what they're doing.

If you do, for instance, a radio talk – and I've done lots and lots of them and I'll be doing lots more by the way – you don't want to throw out a hundred different things at the public, and each one they're helpless to change. So if they're getting that thrown in their faces every day through fear, hype and so on, what's the purpose of it? The purpose is in itself. The medium is the message, as Marshall McLuhan said. It's to terrify you and it makes you dysfunctional. It's just like watching a horror movie. I've gone into the techniques of neuroscience and so on and the behaviorism and how they have studied us like no insect on the planet. We're the most studied species, and not just recently. Ancient stuff. And fearful people stop believing in their own common sense. They stop believing in themselves. They look to those throwing out the fear to save them, like a Messiah.

It's a fantastic thing that happens psychologically with them, well understood, used to the maximum during real warfare periods as strategy. Because as the public become more and more fearful and terrified they look to either a supernatural creator to step in and help and stop it all, make the bad world go away. Or else they turn to the politicians and say please save us. And the politicians have a great field day during wars, a great time of applause, etc. and they can strut around like Nero, and have their names all over the papers, as they technically take credit for making decisions they had nothing to do

with. But that's how the whole world is run. It's a vast system of acting and conology, to manage the minds of billions of people.

Every nation has its big gang at the top, and the big gang is above the politicians. The politicians are the little workers whose job it is to contain the masses on behalf of those who own the country. And when you have wars it's nothing to do with us against them, our nation, get the flag out... See the brainwashing, you think that little flag is you, you know, and away you go because you're brainwashed. And you fight those guys with that other flag over there who have been brainwashed and believe in theirs is the right flag and all that. And after it's all done and gone, whoever has won, you see, the big corporations that are behind it all and own basically the governments, and of course the bankers are behind that too, snap up, just like they did in Iraq, all the damned oil fields, for instance. In Africa they're snapping up all... there's gold, diamonds, for God sake; there's uranium, really high grade quality uranium all through different parts of Africa, the Congo, etc. And all these natural resources the big boys want for themselves. So they use your armies like private armies as a method of business. But you see, you, when you put that uniform on, are not taught this, and you never will be taught this, to find out why things are going on. You're given the most simplistic, basic propaganda possible. And it's kept very simple to stop you thinking about it too much. Just accept it, don't think about it, that's why it's simple.

It's often been said that wisdom brings sorrow and great wisdom brings great sorrow. And there's no doubt that's true. That's true. Because we do, once you have insight into how the world really works, and even how your fellow man works for instance, you have to keep some kind of faith in humanity itself, or at the very least your own way of conducting yourself etc., or you'll shatter, you'll go under. The psychopath doesn't do that because they see every great piece of wisdom as something to be exploited for their own personal benefit. And they love to boast about it too. If you've ever met a bunch of businessmen chatting away underneath the little cordiality smiles and sniggers and so on as they share in-house jokes, you'll find they're the top predators. It doesn't matter how old they become, it isn't just a sexual thing like Freud tried to say, the libido was the drive behind all things. It's not that at all. They love to conquer. Conquer. Conquer. They also love to talk about themselves all the time, and a trait of the psychopath is often to keep mentioning their own names, so they call themselves by the third person.

So you'll find, as I say, that everything really is controlled in the world by psychopaths, who certainly are clever enough to come to arrangements with other psychopaths for their own self-benefit. And the big top gangs that ran all nations, and created the nations in fact... Is a nation even a natural thing when you think about it? Think about it. See, we take everything for granted without thinking about it. What kings used to do before they were kings, is the big families slaughter the ones next door. Eventually in come the money boys, they borrow money, they get a standing army and they go off and conquer more people. Then they create the nation for themselves. Any attempt to do otherwise and create a more natural system of equality, etc. in a nation, is always infiltrated very quickly by those who seek power.

Because power seekers are part of the psychopathic group. The average person really shuns power in fact. They shun power. They don't need the groveling. They don't need the bowing and applause from others. They don't have to keep feeling they're striving and winning, winning, winning all the time. But the big players, regardless of their age – just like pedophiles, by the way, which is linked together – they don't stop their bizarre behavior. It's with them till they die. It's an abnormality. Now, some people... and I queried this as well. I thought, well, maybe that is the natural order of society. If it's always been a horror show of the dominant minority ruling over the majority, often in horrific ways, horrific ways to keep the public in line... I mean public displays of executions of the most horrible kinds at times to get the message across to obey, obey, obey authority... Then maybe that's the natural order. Maybe the psychopaths, the ones who we think are abnormal, are the normal ones. What kind of world would it be if we were all psychopaths? We'd slaughter each other all the time, till there's nothing left.

Now, the psychopath, unfortunately, as they say, is not illegal. It's not illegal to be a psychopath. They won't test them at birth often, for that. Now, they'll test all the children amongst the cattle, like the GIRFEC project in Britain for instance – they have one in England too under a different title, and other European countries, and America is following suit by the way – where they want perpetual psychological evaluation from childhood right through, so they can readjust and fine-tune you if you start thinking for yourselves and ask the wrong kinds of questions. In other words, anything that's really pertinent to reality. So you'll find that they wrote about this a long time ago. I've gone through some of the histories of the American Psychiatric Association, the World Psychiatric Association, from the history of Freud who was a front man of course, to his daughter Anna who took over, and all those involved in it. They helped bring you free love and so on that ended up with massive abortion factories all over the place, until every part of the Communist Manifesto, including the dehumanization of the individual as an amoeba working for the state, a cog in the wheel, has come true.

The average Joe literally doesn't care about the slaughter of his own kind, or otherwise. You might say that he's more selective in what he cares about, because that's how he is. He's taught what to care about. Just like they can teach you to believe that the best music is this and whatever trash they give you today is now the in-thing, you'll see all the young grab it. Because you see, the youth are so easy to use. So easy. They want to believe they're on the cutting edge of something, especially when those who control the culture industry tell them, they're part of the revolution... whatever revolution it might happen to be. And they're also taught that all that music they're hearing is from them, their own generation. They don't see all the old characters in the fuzzy suits, you know, and tweed jackets, the ones who sit on the boards who plan the whole future of the culture and what's going to be made popular. It's the same bunch that gave you what was called modern art. A few squiggles on canvas and suddenly it's worth millions, supposedly, because they say so, simply because they say so. The same with music.

So the youth are always used, naturally, and they're wide open, a blank slate to be propagandized. If the proper format in neurolinguistics puts over the proper story to them in the right order and fashion, they'll always come to the desired conclusions, thinking it's their own. So we're so well understood that, as I say, everything would have to change, EVERYTHING would have to change for any kind of just society, if you can even get a just society. We've seen the supposed attempts in the past for it that were completely fake. It's like the Communist system was a ruse to use the masses of the people for a particular clique to get in. And funded by Western banks. So that wasn't a true experiment. It certainly was an experiment on other forms of mass conditioning, with the ultimate use of force and authority. But it wasn't to bring some utopia in at all, it never was, to the big boys. It never was. So can you even have any kind of equality? when you have people arguing about the most petty, petty things?

Today you're being pushed into incredible austerity. I've told you so many times the agenda for sustainability, Agenda 21 and so on, the Millennium Project, all the same thing, is multi-fold, lots of parts of the plan; you can all get access to the whole lot of it if you want to. Download it; I won't find it for you. I've put it up many, many times before through links and talks I've given over the years; there's thousands of talks I've given. And if you really are sincere and you really need to know... As I say, if there's no spirit there you won't want to know, it's too much trouble. If it's too much trouble, the spirit ain't there. The desire to know is something you can't turn off. You've either got it or you don't. Which means you will work at something to find facts... facts, all important facts. And it won't make you happy knowing the facts. It sets the mind free because at least now you know you're living in a con game, a perfect

scientifically-designed con game. But it doesn't make you any happier. It doesn't make the evil bad world go away. It doesn't make more coins in your pockets appear to jingle or anything like that. Because you're still stuck under the same thumbs as everybody else.

The tragedy, too, of anything that really tries to change something is that in come all the fringe groups, who are well used and so perfectly understood how to use them, and they are created by them too, by the big boys themselves, to infiltrate. And they're not looking for the basic needs to start with. There's an old story, and it's even biblical. They'll say, if you want to teach someone something first fill their belly. You can't teach someone starving. So you get rid of the basic worries in essentials and you'll find you can start thinking a bit more rationally when you've got some nutrition going through your brain and your body. Then you say, what's next as essential. You don't jump off into someone that's preoccupied with a joystick between their legs. That's been used, all these techniques, by those at the top. The priorities have to start with everybody gets fed, stop all the terror and fear that everyone's living under, and then you can all start thinking rationally. And tempers that would once flare over certain topics won't be flaring anymore, when eventually they can be brought up at the right time.

As I say, we're so well understood. The art of destruction is the most powerful art there is. It's well understood. And the art of controlling billions of people is well understood, and used constantly on a daily basis, against you. I've said so many times the mind has no firewall, be careful what you let in. Don't just jump at someone's opinion, anybody's opinion, even mine. Unless you're happy parroting other people because you're too lazy to think for yourself. The problem you get into with politics and politicians is that you start parroting them. Oh, he speaks for me, I'm going to vote for that guy, he speaks, oh, he says the things I think about. Does he? Does he really? You don't know who these characters are. Their whole persona is an engineered makeup from public relations companies. You haven't got a clue who they are. You'll never sit and wine and dine with them. But you go and vote for them... oh, he mentioned this, that I really care about. So think about these little, simple, basic, common sense things. And don't jump to parrot opinions off to other people.

You've got folk that can't help themselves, who think they're waking up. They're bubbling with all the data that they've been downloaded with from others and they want to unload it on everybody else. As though just speaking this is going to stop all the evil in the world, and they're awfully disappointed when it

doesn't. At the reactions they get, they're awfully disappointed, most of them. There's a time and a place to say something, if anything should be said at all. It depends on the situation, where you are, with whom, when, and what you're going to say. Little things are often better to say, and you stick on it, if you want to try at all that is. You'll know right away if there's any point in saying anything. So mention one thing that will affect that person personally. Those who say and walk away live to speak another day. Don't just unload them with a torrent of terrifying stuff, like a nutcase. And that's what the big boys count on. That's why they give you stuff that's fear based to hype and parrot, by the way, because no one's going to listen to a raving lunatic. It turns them off. It's like someone selling their version of religion to you. So be very careful. Be very, very careful. Think for yourself. I've always said, think for yourself. I've always said that, you've got to think for yourself and question things. Question even the topics that you think any side you are following is giving you. And ask why they're giving you these topics, these particular topics.

As far as the world goes, you're living through an agenda. It's easy to find out what the agenda is, the big boys write about it in advance. I've mentioned Brzezinski many times, top geopolitician, guys who strategize on how to take down countries, how to overthrow countries, how to put their own puppet governments in, etc. And not for your country, although they will use you like a private business and your armaments and all the rest of it, but for the clique who dominate the world with their vision of their world, being the naturally superior who go off into the future and their own progeny take over. Think about it all. Think about it all, the whys of things and why this or that is made popular, for you to parrot. I've said Brzezinski said too that eventually the public will be unable to reason for themselves; that was in his book *Between Two Ages* written in the 1970s, they will expect the media to do their thinking and reasoning... reasoning for them. They have.

Don't take it as a personal challenge that it's your job to go out and see the perfectly conditioned and deprogram them. You'll ruin yourself in the process and isolate yourself. And you'll gain nothing from it. You can only tell people who ask particular questions, and even at the very start they might ask a pertinent question. But you'll know if they're a person who can grasp what you're saying and really wants to know, if they actually shut up and listen. If they ask the question and then talk over you with their opinions about it when you try to reply, you're not talking to a person you're going to help; you're not able to do so.

In the ancient mystery schools they had vows of silence, long before Christianity. Because the whole point was to learn and look and listen. The Freemasons use that too in the English Lodge still today. The point of it is, if you truly are wanting to learn, shut up and listen. And sometimes it's best not to even ask questions. Let the person doing the talking do their talking. Many of the questions that you will feel like interrupting to ask will be answered if you let them talk.

But today we live in instant answers, bits and bytes of information the average person carries. They want drive-through coffees and drive-through answers... make it short, I don't have the time. Such a person doesn't want to be educated, folks. And that's why you can only educate classes of people who really are selected for their ability to really listen and to have that drive, spirit in them that helps them understand. And you don't have to tell them to listen, they'll do it automatically. Automatically... And if you're telling them something that they can't accept, that's fine. They can then say, oh this is conning me, or this is fooling me, or something's wrong, or 90% of this is good but this last 10% doesn't seem to fit right. Go by your instinct because that's generally true, generally true, folks.

But to think, do you really think that such a powerful system that's brought us into this stage of world type governance as they're calling it right now, do you really think with all the untold finances that they have, countless finances, they don't have enough folk to go around and counter everything that's been done? Of course they do. I've gone through some of the history of spying, internal spying, in countries like England, but from the Middle Ages right up to the 1800s, into the early 1900s, where thousands of folk, thousands of folk were employed to spy on folk living in places just like London, to listen to gossip, to go around the coffee shops and the tea shops and the bars, and listen to gossip. The so-called Lawrence of Arabia, that was his job to do as well. They sent him abroad to do it to the Arabian countries. He was financed with other spies to start up newspapers and then put topics in to affect the points of view, the memes you put out there, the themes and memes to get them all talking about things. Then they hired lots and lots of people to go around these bazaars and listen to their conversations, to see if they were going along the desired way of thinking. Were they discussing these topics? Were they taking the proper downloads of opinions from them, etc? Ancient, ancient arts.

And today somehow you think you're living where honest voices proliferate the Internet or the airwaves or whatever it happens to be. And if they say something that you agree with then everything else they

say must be true. We're so incredibly, incredibly, minutely understood, through all the millennia of studying us. It's just incredible.

Power never ever relaxes. It never says, we've got it all now, it's a great system, we can manage all the proles forever, and relax. They never relax because they always, they're ultra-paranoid about power. People who are in power are always paranoid about holding onto it. And heads roll if any mistakes happen, from all those employed to make sure that the power is maintained. But they never stop. And they employ more and more scientists all the time, more studies, countless studies every day across the world in thousands of universities and so on and think tanks, all on you and how your mind ticks, to ensure they can have complete power for the future forever. That's how intense this whole battle is. That's how intense it is. That was the old saying, the light against the darkness. All these sayings are ancient, ancient sayings, pre-Hebraic and all the rest of it. And the power elite who dominate your reality and give you your reality are always out to smash any light that shines through the chinks. They're always out to plug it up.

But they've never had such abilities as they have today. Television was the greatest weapon ever devised, and used from the start to condition the public, on a mass scale, all getting the same conditioning at the same time. Of course school does a similar thing too. But it's much easier to do it through fiction. There's hardly a writer out there that doesn't take grants from the cultural branch of your government. Your government's got all these cultural branches that dish out cash to budding artists and things like that. But they also pay money to put the PC updates into their stories and novels and children's stories, etc., to make sure it embeds. Then subsequent fiction, movies and so on will further reinforce that conviction, whatever it happens to be. It works perfectly well. They've done so many studies on it.

So you are a compilation of all... in fact, you are the outcome of all your conditioning, conditioning by multibillion-dollar think tanks across the whole planet. But try and tell that to the average person. As long as they think they're okay... I'm okay, yeah, and I watch TV, I laugh and so on, that's it, forget it. That's what the elite always wanted, people who don't care what's happening around them in the world, as long as it's over there somewhere, or even in a big nation like the US as long as it's happening on some other coast in the US they don't care; it's like that. So simple, isn't it? It's human nature. You've been taught to

be that way, narcissistic and egocentric. The world revolves around you, live in your little bubble, don't get involved in bigger things, forget first and last causes and all the rest of it, and just be a good citizen. And the state tells you all the time what a good citizen is. They tell you, oh, what a bad citizen is too if you say the wrong thing or even ask a question that's taboo. Ah, heaven forbid!

But that's the world you're living in, folks. It's not yours. Not yours... Designed by specialists. Just like most of your time is whittled away in entertainment. And what is entertainment? It's producers and writers and all these different specialists working to pass your time with the thoughts that they create, not yours. You're given one chance at life, one chance, and most folk, when you add up how much entertainment they guzzle up, as entertainment, it's staggering. Staggering. And if there were such a thing as the pearly gates and they were asked what they did in their lives, I'm sure whoever the gatekeeper is would be awfully bored, listening to the same stories over and over again about the TV series they watched and this and that and the other. Because that's what we've been reduced to.

Bertrand Russell said the same thing. Most folk don't want to think, he said. Now, that's also true, and he was well aware of it when he said it, that an elite who create fear and uncertainty, economic and all the other things in a person's life, fear itself will make a person switch off and they will seek out a fantasy in something that seems so hopeless. You understand how well we are understood? And don't try and make someone think for themselves. And remember, thinking for themselves doesn't mean they start parroting everything you say. Because then they're not thinking for themselves. Because if they are, they'll be using their own words, the way that they would say something, etc. But the art of starting folk to think for themselves is also very ancient, and it's the biggest enemy that the elite have ever had down through time.

Now, I'll be doing a lot more shows in a little while and rather than just get tied up in today's fear, and today's terror, and today's story – I'll be touching on some of them of course to show you why they're there in the first place – but I'd like to go into other areas as well because when something becomes mainstream it's lost its revolutionary force. It's no different than music. Like the bad boy music, of the bands, the old bands that they had, and the heavy metal all being nasty-nasty. But when that stuff is used in advertising and so on to sell things then it's mainstream. It's the same with what people used to

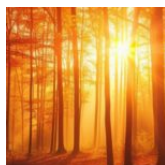
call the Patriot system, it's mainstream, it's showbiz, when the message is from the medium. The medium is the message. And it will always be so.

So you have to think for yourselves, if you want to. But if you do want to, there is something that will drive you to it, that little spark. And as I say, I'll be doing a lot more future shows and in different formats as well, so keep your eye on the website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And I'm glad to hear from so many of you all the time. Keep in touch with me as well and I'll keep in touch with you to see how things are going on.

And from Hamish, my pooch, and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:02 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#1887](#)



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on May the 4th, 2014. I never prepare talks, because we shouldn't have to prepare talks. The whole idea of being yourself is that you can chat about things whenever you want to chat and let the spontaneity of things come to you. Because that's where creativity lies, you see. When you're simply repeating stuff that's been put out there by the big boys for you to repeat, then you're not thinking for yourselves, are you?

A few minutes ago I was thinking about weather, of course. Because in Canada, where I am anyway, in Ontario, we've had about six months of winter, it's still ongoing to an extent because we seldom see the sun anymore, and it went to rain. I knew it was going to go straight from snow into rain. Because this is the new agenda with all the aerial spraying, with the chemtrails and the geoengineering, as they want to call it at the top, and so on. I remember reading years ago how, from geoengineering sites and the big meetings they were having, about the loading doses, how many years it would take to load the stratosphere, etc. with particulates to stop sunlight coming in, or to prevent it, to reduce it. And it's

interesting too, they have succeeded because when they started it off NASA immediately put up articles about global dimming. Global dimming, you can look it up yourself from NASA and how it's increasing every year. Well, it's due to the particulates in the atmosphere, which of course are being sprayed by the aircraft.

We're living in a totally controlled environment in this day and age, for those who don't quite know that. But most of your reality is like that. It's so hyper managed in advance that you're living, technically with what we're told at the bottom, we are at the early Middle Ages in knowledge compared to where they really are today. We really are. Forget all the science books they put out, all the blurbs they put out on television about the latest thing they're investigating. Whatever they are telling you about was done years ago and they're on to something else. So we get fed obsolete information.

That led me on to thinking about all the rain we're getting, of course, and how that of course was well discussed during World War II and afterwards. And big Pentagon projects went into action; Canada was heavily involved too, with ways to bring down enemies in different countries by using bacteria, viruses, but also weather modification. Where you could cause massive droughts and starve people out – because the crops would all fail, animals would die – or you could flood them and have the same effect basically. So we watch all this going on, at the same time as the big, big boys who have the futures market and have all your food dumped on the world stock market and the futures market, and they can put bets on where crops are going to fail. It's so much of a coincidence that that came out at the same time as they really went ahead with the geoengineering. Because the big boys know of course who's going to get the droughts, who's going to get flooded, because it's all made to be that way. It's planned weather we have. It's as simple as that.

That brought me onto another thought too, of Arthur C Clarke. Now, Arthur C Clarke, the science fiction fella, who was in with the big boys of course, and he was an elitist himself. It's not unusual for the big boys to employ what they call futurists, guys who are into science fiction, who would put out ideas and analogies too, through their stories, to do with what they're really up to, etc. But when you go into the different statements that he also made himself about the elite ruling in the proper scientific fashion in the future, etc., etc., you start to get the picture. But he also said that advanced science – what he meant was secret, advanced science – would appear – the effects of it would appear – to the general

population – and he referred to primitive people, and that's how they refer to you by the way; he wasn't talking about a thousand years ago – he said, it would appear as magic to the public – because they'd never think about it as being caused by man-made forces. It's so easy, isn't it, to trick people?

And you have no idea of all of the sciences of the mind and all of the different disciplines, as they like to call it, or doctrines, involved, and big think tanks working for governments and so on and private industries at the top that really run everything, to make sure you are kept in a little box, and to train you to have a good ego and believe that you know everything there is to know. It's beautiful, isn't it?

And these are the people you meet every day. You meet them every day, with that stare, the polite smile, but the eyebrows are down or lifted. Just like you saw in Brave New World in the movie versions, where the primitive, as he's called, the guy who had humanity in him, love and compassion and so on, talked to these people who were artificially made, where even their intellect was designed for them, how much they could understand, and all the information they were given was designed for them by those above them, the Alpha Pluses, etc. And it didn't bother them in the least that everything that they knew and their whole culture was given to them. Because they had that little bit of pleasure, you see, etc and they had the Soma drugs, mainly again for the lower... Because the division of labor went down all the way, who was going to do all the dirty work, etc., and lots of Soma and drugs. In other words, pharma to keep them happy. We're in that today for those who haven't figured it out. It's all been done.

And the next step is to train you through all the different kinds of inter-gender types that they're trying to make you believe in. It's nothing to do with, we care about these folk, at all. It's to get you used to the fact that nothing can be really said as to be normal, so they can bring forward their basic new clones in the future, and that's what they're all working towards of course. And these guys work in generations; they don't have to do it all at one go. That's where you get tripped up because you're thinking, as a natural human being thinks, I'd have to get it done right away. No, no. These guys work in generations. It took generations to get you from family-orientated society to abortion, single-parent mothers, and multiple partners now and all kinds of things today. It didn't take that long at all, really. But for you, you'd be impatient if you were planning it. Not these boys. They know how, from past experience in history, how long it takes to gear up the population, indoctrinate them in the proper ways, so as they'll accept the next step and the next step and the next step. It's very easy. It's very, very easy.

And the world is a very, very old place and knowledge is never forgotten, folks, and mistakes are always remedied the next time they go around, hence the need for the step-by-step process. If they miss one step it can go awry, so they've got to go through the process and they are well aware of this. That's why it takes a bit of time.

When you see how society has been completely turned upside down, 180 degrees actually, from all its value system, everything, up until the 1960s, say, and then onwards, the revolution came in, and boompf, it was all done. Planned that way, introduced and planned, and well-organized and well-funded, until here we are today, dysfunctional. And yet the folk at the end of it think it's normal, the way that they're living today, is normal.

Anything can be made to be normal to the proles, as Orwell called them. Given time, given the right indoctrination, given enough documentary specials with half the facts removed so you don't get the whole picture, to bring you to the desired conclusions. Add a bit of emotion and personal experience shows to it and that's you, you're gone, folks. It's so simple to do. Plus they use the entertainment industry to get the emotion in there and to show you terrible things to bring you to certain opinions, you see. Very easy to do. You can create guilt amongst everyone, who's done nothing, so easily, by these techniques. And even your enemies who want to do you in, can use these techniques against you, and make you feel sorry for them as they are doing you in. It's fantastic. It works awfully well.

That's why you have an authorized view of history. And you also get an authorized view of the present, where no one is trying to do you in, except maybe the latest enemy the government tells you that they have. At one time it was suddenly the Arabs, according to Bush Junior, hated you. You hadn't a clue they did that, but he told you they hated you, you see. And before that you've had all these different presidents and prime ministers – that are always in an alliance, because they are all owned by the same big bankers – telling them what to say to the public to get them ready for the next war, wherever it happens to be. We're never told the facts of the war at the time. And sometimes after the fact, it doesn't matter if some of the real reasons for it come out, like grabbing oil and minerals and things like that, you

see, for big private corporations. And it doesn't matter when the job is done. It really doesn't matter. That's just how the world is really run.

Your present is given to you by a routine format, very simple format, with the same newscasters. They hang onto these anchor people for, oh, their whole life if they can because that way, you know, God knows how many millions of people have been brought up, with one or two generations watching them from childhood, and daddy wouldn't lie to you, would he? And they give you the authorized view of the present, you see, where everything's happy and they give you little stories about communities in rural areas and things like that, that are completely irrelevant and often off key to the truth. It doesn't matter. Truth doesn't matter when it comes to creating reality, for control, you see. So folk go through their lives thinking, ah well it's just the economy, folks, it's just tough times and we've got to pull together. They have no idea that nothing happens on large scales without massive planning, massive meetings, and the techniques and the plans to bring it all into action, going back and forth between different bureaucratic divisions, until they've got it all ironed out, before they even introduce it. Nothing happens by chance. Otherwise, you see, they could lose control at the top. They are paranoid about losing control. So everything is minutely discussed.

Like the free trade thing, which ended up with NAFTA (North American Free Trade Agreement), and at the same time the World Trade Organization, all set up by the one institution, by the way, which is private, by the big foundations behind them, for the whole world, to regulate the world's economy, for their own sake, for those who own it all. And we were kept out of the picture completely. Back in the 1980s they knew that when they brought China in on the free trade deals that they were going to give all the work to China, they were going to transfer all the factories abroad. They knew they were going to give you a service economy. And a service economy is like putting a dog in a swimming pool, and it can only paddle and paddle and paddle until it tires out, and it can't get out and it drowns. Economists talked about this in the 70s in Britain when they first mentioned, oh if we ever get into a really EU, a European integration system, IF we ever... It was all planned that way right along. But, if we ever get into it we'll have a service economy. And they explained all this too. So there's nothing new under the sun. There's no news at all when it comes to why we're in the mess we're in.

Because the producing countries are the ones who survive. You've got to manufacture things. Everything else is a spin-off of manufacture, you see. Importing is not; that's just service. You buy it in, you pass it around, the middlemen get all the cash, pretty well, not the manufacturer and so on, or even the store sometimes. It's the middlemen that do it all, and they are all managed by the big banking boys themselves; they have big groups that mass-purchase things and so on. And then they get government departments in their pocket to make sure that they have the rights to decide on the prices for imports, etc. and all this kind of stuff. It's all done above our heads. It's kept out of the news, because you're not supposed to worry about such lofty things.

Now, for those who think they get, really, all the news there is because there's so many new stations, supposedly... but they all get the news from the same sources, two sources, across the whole planet now. So we have regulated, authorized news, you see. And if you notice, all the news you're getting is pretty well some other foreign country, over yonder somewhere. That's very good because it just keeps you distracted from what's happening in your own backyard. They don't want you to know what's happening in your own backyard. In fact, if you notice, since the Leveson inquiry and bill went through in Britain – all for muzzling journalists; and you had the Finkelstein one done in Australia at the same time – these are British Commonwealth countries, remember, Britain and the Commonwealth. Canada had to have done it too because, literally, there's no independent real journalism on anything. There was a bit of leeway before. All their bosses were part of the same global society but some of the journalists were given a bit of leeway to express opinions on different characters and politicians and deals that were going on. They can't do that anymore. That's why you're getting literally, it's like the old Soviet Union, it was all just dished out from the top. And we know that's how it really works in all the so-called first world countries now. It's dished out from the top, authorized, and mainly for stuff that is way across the sea somewhere, that means sweet dick all to us. It means nothing to us. Nothing at all. Because we should be worried about what's happening here, folks, your own future. You see. It's all meant to distract you from your own future, and from all the stores closing down across the US and Canada and everywhere else; they're all boarded up, going out of business, or are out of business, and the economy is flat, absolutely flat.

You get it from all kinds of sources. I do anyway. Because so many folk get in touch with me I get a good picture of what's happening across Britain, the whole of Britain and the UK, Europe, Australia, Canada, the States, etc. Because I get all the stories coming in, and I can make my own mind up and it's rather evident what's going on of course. We are being brought down... in a long-term game of course, long-term game. I've read the reports from the facility, or group, that does the projections for the future for the military for NATO and Britain and so on. They said eventually they'd break up countries. They would

eventually have chaos and riots by people who get unemployed, during this whole process of getting to where they want to go. They're ready for all the riots of course in the States; it's the most militarized police state in the world right now. And that's why they always try to distract you to things that are happening abroad, while they're ready to clout you at home, you see.

The thing is, this is all part of the game, the long-term strategy for bringing you down into big city-states, independent city-states, as they eventually dissolve the nation systems. And those who run the city-states will be the high corporate elitists, with their technocratic control beneath them that manages the people, etc., etc. It's quite interesting. I'd love to get my hands on the real, all the details, the nitty-gritties of it all, but they don't publish that for the general public. The stuff they do for the military, they don't publish it for the public, or even for the general troops for that matter; they're not supposed to know either. So you just get the general outlines of flashmobs and unemployment and riots, and how they must be contained as we go through all these long processes up to the year 2050, maybe beyond, etc, into the big city-states. They won't tell you what's to happen to the ones that are not in the big city-states, the few that are left standing in place of countries and nations.

But in the meantime of course they've got other dominoes to knock down and resources to grab for the corporations around the world, and hence the wars that are going on. That's why they keep pushing you towards, oh the Ukraine and Russia and all that stuff. Russia has the same guys running it as the States does, by the way. That's who runs Russia. The same big magnates that became multibillionaires overnight when all the people's stock was handed over to them, remember, when the so-called walls went down and suddenly they were no longer communist, planned years in advance of course as to who was going to grab all the stock and became instant multimillionaires.

The same across the Ukraine, by the way, the old Soviet bloc countries, the same handfuls of in-the-crowd people; the same bunch, actually, that are often related to each other, run all the stuff over there. So they've got to get to an agreement, to their cousins that run the States, so that they can work out how this future is going to go, you see. It's already planned but they must work out the nitty-gritty and who gets what and all the rest of it, etc. Meanwhile they've been surrounding Russia, since the Cold War supposedly ended, and they've been surrounding them with more and more missile bases across all these ex-Warsaw Pact countries, the ones that let them in. So naturally if you were getting surrounded by

all these missiles you wouldn't be too happy yourselves. Never mind all the fomenting with the color revolutions and the multimillions the West is sending in to get riots started up, to demand things, etc., to suit the big corporate boys that pay all these rioters over there their big salaries. Because they are paid to do these riots, by the way; they are taught and trained and all the rest of it. But again, that's another story.

But back home, if you notice, nothing's happening back home, supposedly. Back home, nope, nope, they keep pointing over there, the next war or the next threat, you see, to keep you terrified so as that you shut your face, you see. Shut your face and you listen to the leaders, oh, lambasting these nasty countries over there somewhere. And that takes up your time. Rather than say, what the hell is happening here? What's happening here? Apart from the stagnation of the economy, what's happening here? And where's it supposed to go? from here? for us, you see. No one asks the pertinent questions. Because we're supposed to go down the tubes, you see. We're supposed to go down the tubes.

It's not because the big boys are losing control. Don't ever believe that for a second. These boys have all the think tanks always planning their future to make sure they implement each stage of their future and control; it'll be completely, vastly different for all you at the bottom in the next stage. It's the same bunch running it all, coming through it, you see, afterwards, the same bunch. You have no idea how scientifically controlled we are. None at all. There's hardly an opinion in your head that hasn't been given to you. Like the Alphas and the Betas and so on in Brave New World, there's hardly a thought that's been authorized for you to have. The thing is, you think it's your own opinion. And because you're stuck in this way of thinking, you see, this programmed, linear way of thinking – deliberately so, it's a scientific technique, very simple to do and implement – you can't figure your way outside the box.

So what you do is you jump on the ones who are yapping about it, never questioning what they might be saying or why they're saying it, or who's maybe behind that. The whole idea that I go on about is to try to get you to think for yourselves and ask the right questions for yourselves. That's what's important. You don't have to have folk agreeing with you. And it's not often even necessary to even say anything to anybody. You can tell... I can tell by going into a little group, just listen to their chitchat, if there's anything worth saying at all to them. And if there isn't I won't. Why get frustrated? Why get them frustrated?

Because you are like the primitive in Brave New World talking to them. He's trying to tell them about humanity and life and love and all this and beauty, to people who are listening to him awfully politely. Because they're just so advanced, they think, and they know it all, and here's a primitive. So it's a kind of quaint thing to have a primitive telling you about love and beauty, meanwhile they are promiscuous and so on, and they have different partners every night, by law, and everything they know has been authorized by their superiors, and they are quite happy with this stuck graded system, from Alphas all the way down. They're quite happy with it, you see. That's their normality. You can't tell them anything. It's impossible to tell them, well look at this another way, any part of their system. It's impossible to get through to them. And that's what you're experiencing with most people, you see.

I keep telling people, I have done from the start, don't knock yourself out trying to persuade people who don't want to hear you. Most of them can't hear you; their indoctrination is too perfect. They don't know it. The ones they knock around with, their pals, will have the same opinions, exactly the same as theirs, and so they think they're normal. That's how you bounce off your ideas from folk to think you're normal. You think I'm normal, I believe in this and this and this? Oh sure, yeah, yeah. And most of their talk is about TVs and shows and movies and the news, that they're supposed to parrot, which they do. And therefore that's them normal, you see.

They never ask themselves, what got them to this stage of what they believe is normalcy and why they accept it so readily. They think they're evolving, you see. Society is just evolving; it's like a willy-nilly thing; it just happens that way. Believe you me, if it was outside the realms of planning by the elite it would never get off the ground. Anything that's happened for change was authorized and pushed from the top. No matter what pressure groups you thought at the bottom were pushing it, they were all paid by the big foundations, the front groups that employ thousands of armies of NGOs, [non-governmental organizations], to push for the changes that are desired by those at the top.

But the trick is to make you believe it's all your changes. Oh yeah, we want that, yeah. But there's other little truisms to do with humanity that you don't know. It isn't just indoctrination. The big think tanks that have been on the go all through the 20th century, and before that too by the way, studying all of us, and

going over all of history, and bringing up the top professors to talk to the world meetings and so on, to find out how we ticked in the past, and do we change. Of course Plato said it too, formula – it's all formula – whatever worked in the past, if you bring it in, in the proper sequence and formula that was introduced before, it will work on the general population again. You see. And it does. It does.

And it will work on any culture; that's another thing too they found out in the 1800s. At one time even the revolutionary forces of, say, Freemasonry, like the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, which wasn't Scottish at all. But Albert Pike said it too. He said, we used to gear our propaganda, information, we used to gear it, one for the male and one for the female. He said, we have found that the female wants, needs and desires, fantasies, etc., are the same in all cultures. So what worked for the West will work for them all across the world. You see that happening today. We've been so minutely studied, so minutely... That's why Bernays said it too. He says, we can make the changes through the female; she's the quickest one to listen to experts and change her behavior according to the experts. That's why they aim 90% of the magazines, all through the 20th century, at women, you see. Expert says blah-blah-blah, and there they go. So minutely studied.

Of course they know all about men as well, and the more powerless they make them, the more sports they give them so they can vicariously live out their life on the field, which they couldn't even run on because they'll get no wind, you see, they're too fat. So anyway, everything is micromanaged. Micromanaged. Every cartoon the children watch and are brought up on is filled with messages and programming. Every single one. By the way, they always were; it isn't just a recent phenomenon.

So there's another thing too I want to mention about humans. It isn't just that they can't understand you people. It isn't just that they don't want to understand you or hear you. You understand, they do get upset when you kind of... you are bursting their bubble. You're kind of getting to a stage of bursting their bubble and they can turn on you viciously, when the fantasies that they want to believe in, that keeps them what they think is sane, if you're going to pop that fantasy they'll turn on you, viciously too. So be awfully careful about what you do.

Never offer it unless a person wants it. And they might only want a little bit of it, so stop right there and move on. But there's another thing too that you've got to understand about general humanity, it's been perfectly conditioned. When you try to tell them about all the evil that's going on, the corruption through politics and business and so on, and it's in your face today. But when you want to point out it all, see, what you're trying really to do is to pass on your indignation about it, to them. And what really upsets you is that they're not getting indignant. And when you point out why the wars really happened and so on, up to the present time, you can't make them indignant either. Because here's a little secret. See, most folk don't care. Get that through your heads. Most folk don't care who your troops are going to go slaughter today or tomorrow. They don't care. It's just that simple. It really honestly is that simple, folks. And that's why they're not indignant. They don't care. They're not getting slaughtered, right now. In a way they feel happier that someone else is. That means that your troops aren't slaughtering you, yet.

So stop thinking you can just change the world by a throwing the information out there and having people respond to it. That's the first thing that people who think they're just – I hate this term – waking up. It's like born again; I was born on 9/11, they'll say. I say, what do you mean you were born on 9/11? ... reborn, like a born-again experience. That's reacting to things that might affect you. That's reaction; that's what that is. Most folk don't start to think about things until it affects them personally, through their pocket, unemployment, something like that. The rest go on as usual. They don't care. They don't want to know... Don't tell me that... They want to be happy. They have been trained to be egosyntonic, egocentric. Egocentric. They have been taught, as all the experts said in the 40s and 50s at the big think tanks, they'd train them through the schools, through the culture industry and so on, to be narcissistic and egocentric. And they will shun pain, all kinds of pain, mental pain, whatever; unpleasantness is pain, you see, and they will seek pleasure. And that's what they do, most of them. And when they're doing that they're kept in an infantile stage.

In fact, they're taught to always try to be happy, like being perpetually happy is a normal thing. Which it is not, by the way. That all came out of the Freudian school, that was meant to change the world. It was a political movement, folks, the Freudian school, for those who don't know it. Look at all the members of it; there was a particular reason it was even founded. They brought forth the whole idea, as well, you work in a system, you crack down under the pressure, in the system, which is crazy. You're doing some kind of rotten work that you hate. You're stuck in it. You've got either rent to pay or a mortgage to pay or something, responsibilities, and you hate what you do every day. Because it's meaningless. Passing paper around an office is meaningless. It's not a natural function. Offices aren't natural. In fact, cities aren't even natural. That's all been well documented by the anthropologists. But they give us a little

financial reward thing, you see, and you get stuck in it. Most of the money goes back out to pay for everything, mind you, and in taxes as well. But you're taught that you're respectable because you're working.

And then you crack up. Now, what happens when you crack up? They send you off to a therapist. And what does the therapist do, the psychiatrist do? All they do today, they don't sit and say well, let's get to the bottom of this problem, sonny. They don't say that anymore; they know it doesn't work, you see. So what he does is find some pill to put you on, that stops your higher functioning to an extent. You'll float through life... so that you can get back into the workplace. And that's what they'll say to you, these are the questions a psychiatrist will ask you; they all ask the same questions. What are you doing now? Oh, I'm working again. Oh yeah, that's good. And what do you do in your spare time? Oh I go shopping and I buy things. And then they'll say, are you having sex? Oh yeah, I'm having sex now; I go to parties. And that's their new version of being normal. It's not worrying about the things that made you crack up in the first place, so the problems haven't gone away, it's just that your senses are now dulled enough, and you are euphoric enough on the drugs, they don't bother you the same way. That's the answer to it, you see.

Big boys talked about that. That's why they brought in the Soma idea in the 1930s in Huxley's Brave New World. They were going to use pharma. They said that, eventually everyone will be on Pharma. And if they can create and invent diseases that don't exist, in children, they can get them started young on Pharma, till it's a normal thing to be on Pharma, psychoactive drugs. It's all happened in your lifetime, and you don't even know it, or why. But I won't ask you to be indignant, because most of you won't care. You can't make people care, folks. I'm all right, Jack. I'm egocentric. I shun the unpleasant, I watch comedies. I don't want to hear bad news. And I seek pleasure. There it is, right there. That's how it goes. That's how they work, folks.

Another thing too you'll notice, is that people you'll know, maybe even relatives, might hear you out to an extent and then close down on you once again. Because if you go too fast they shut off from you. But you'll notice from folk that you know, who do nothing but watch television, and that's how they learn things. They don't know they're learning things when they watch television, and all their fiction as well by the way; they don't know they're learning things. They learn through, as Jacques Ellul said, people learn through osmosis. The general population, it kind of filters through from a thousand sources, bits and

bytes of information, and then it kind of congeals in their brain somewhere. But they haven't reasoned it through. They simply adopt the opinion it left in them.

And you'll hear them saying, well yeah, the world is overpopulated. Well, it's all coming from TV, you see, documentaries and David Suzuki and things like that. The fact that the Western world, the so-called first world countries, their own domestic population has been plummeting for years and years and years, as folk don't have so many children, you see. But what they do is, through mass immigration – and Britain is a great example – they get the population up again, through mass immigration, which also fulfills the role of destabilizing any nationalistic tendencies. If you eradicate the nation's people, they are no longer nationalistic; it's multicultural, you see. So the big boys have got it easier to manage you then. Once that's done you are multicultural, you see. You don't have a tradition or a pride in the past. You don't belong there, you didn't come from there so it doesn't matter. That goes out the window with the second generation. And that's been done.

But the fact is, as I say, the native populations have been plummeting. And they give you the appearance of a world that's overpopulated, because all the immigrants flood to the big cities; they always have. And they are encouraged to go there, you see, which were never meant to bring in millions of folk from overseas. But if the population had stayed without the immigration you'd have lots and lots of empty houses and lots and lots of empty apartments, in the big cities, because the native populations are declining. They're not having children, you see. Everything is planned that way. Nothing happens, as I say, by itself, for itself's sake. It has to be authorized, heavily debated, many, many times by the top leaders of industry, banking and so on, who plan all this and then they tell the politicians what to do and implement and so on. That's how it works. Nothing happens by chance.

So you learn through osmosis. So you're talking to people, as I say, they switch off, they don't want to hear you. And they think they know everything because the TV tells them so. They think they live in the best country in the world, and as Bertrand Russell said, they will believe it because the government will keep telling them so. And they will prattle all the, it doesn't matter what country, they'll keep prattling these same things off to you. It's all the same scientific technique, you see. Repetition actually does work; it's quite fantastic, isn't it?

So people really don't have minds of their own. They can be awfully pleasant people. You'll find them in all occupations and professions as well, pleasant people, who can't think outside their own profession or box that they're in, but still be very pleasant to you. And to each other, they're cordial, you see, so things just seem to flow along. Even when it's really breaking down it still flows along to an extent. We're so micromanaged that it's just unbelievable.

Most folk, as I say, don't want to know. They've been totally conditioned. They're quite happy, they can go home at night, watch the sports, or watch dramas and comedies, and drink their beer or wine or whatever it happens to be, and zonk out for the rest of evening, and party at the weekend and have sex, and they think they're getting somewhere. And then they go back to work from Monday to Friday and so on and so on. That's their life, and they think it's normal because everyone else is doing it too.

But don't try and upset their little bubble. Because you'll get signs, they'll give you signs they don't want it burst. And they will become vehement towards you at the threat of you even scratching their bubble, never mind bursting it. They really don't care. Most folk don't care, folks. That's as simple as that. And they've done all the studies on these things too. Lots and lots, oh, thousands of studies, ongoing, about situations in psychology, how people behave in this situation, in that situation, all these situations, over and over and over again ad-nauseam. And most folk simply don't care, as long as nothing happens to them. And as long as they have their little bubble, their little circle they can walk around in, and they have their friends they can call and their sockpuppets they can chat with on the Internet and things like that, that's their fantasy. That's their fantasy. When you tell them that most of their friends don't exist, they're actually sockpuppets by computers run by military and Pentagon and so on, it doesn't faze them either. It doesn't faze them at all. They don't care.

And that's why on many, many different levels that George Orwell said, the proles don't count. He had so much in that book of his, 1984. The title he wanted to put out was called The Last Man, meaning, the last sentient man that could think and question. But it was his publisher that wanted to call it 1984 because he was going to publish it in 1948; just changed the numbers. But on so many levels Orwell was telling

you things, so many different levels. But the proles don't count. Meaning the proles never have political power.

Don't ever fall for all the left-wing nonsense, because everyone who leads the left wing and all the left-wing organizations are paid and put in by the big foundations, the biggest multibillionaires and trillionaires in the world; that's who puts them in and runs them. So the proles don't count; they're powerless. It's all about power. And at the very top of the pyramid money is power. Don't ever forget that. And the ability to make and dispense money, and decide how much it's worth today or tomorrow, is incredible power. And that's what all, everything else falls into line underneath that, because they all use money. That's how the world really is.

But as I say, Orwell tried to tell about the proles, the proles don't count. He has that through the book in different places, and in the movie versions as well. The proles don't count. The proles in 1984 were flooded with entertainment. Their music was all written by machines. Have you listened to the music today, folks? as they brought you down to this level, down and then ended up in the rap until you don't even need musical instruments anymore, and then to where it is today, electronics. You can buy the programs; you don't even need to make melodies up and so on. And machines and so on, even turned out the porno industry, because they must get porno into it big, big time, to keep them rutting like rabbits. If they're rutting like rabbits they think they're winning. Their egos are involved, he chose me that night because he really likes me, I'm better than the rest, and vice versa you see. Such simple, simple predatory behavior, that's pushed to the maximum. So your basic instincts are used against you. And you don't even know they're being used against you, because you think you're winning. It's all psychology.

That's the biggest war of all, is the war for your mind, folks. That's what it all comes down to, the war for your mind. And you all think you've got them; you think your mind is your own. You'll have strong opinions about things, that you've never investigated. Amazing, isn't it? So be careful about all the information that comes out there, from all sources, even the ones pertaining to speak for you. Be very, very careful, folks. The big boys miss nothing. Nothing. You're dealing with the most meticulous power-hungry freaks in the world, who miss nothing. They're paranoid about missing things. Go through the biographies of all the big, big founding families of the US, for instance, the big magnates. Go through how meticulous and obsessional they were, not just with counting pennies and so on, and self-discipline, but in total control of

everything in their sphere, as they kept expanding their spheres of influence and power. Look, read it, read it all. That's if you care. Most folk don't care.

That's really the telling point, they won't look at anything. It takes effort. Effort comes when something is motivating you. They used to call it the spirit; it motivates you to look for it. And remember too, everyone today has been taught to think in bits and bytes... Give me a quick answer. You hear that all the time, give me a quick answer. I've been on many, many radio shows and I understand how the people's minds think, in ordinary decent folk and how they think and so on. But you'll often get asked questions that will sound simplistic, and because they've been trained with talk radio, all their lives – across the world it's all the same format, talk radio – that they'll ask things, not knowing they're asking something that's really profound, which would take a longer answer, and sometimes an education, to get them to a level to give them the proper answer that they then could understand. If you gave it to them right off the bat without taking them through those learning phases it will be incomprehensible to them. You could say the most profound things to them and they'll go onto the next question as though they hadn't heard it, because it means nothing to them. They don't know, they don't know what they've just asked you. I find that all the time. And that's the hardest thing for me, is to debate how much to tell them and what not to say to them. That's how it really is.

As I say, we're so well understood. We've all heard about all the stuff about the NSA and all the other big organizations that collect all your data. They've got you worked out, your personality profile, perfectly. They've got your whole life history. They've got your school; they've got everything on you. Everything on you. Every darn thing there is. And they compile it into a virtual you – I've gone through the article so many times from the Pentagon where they say that they have got everyone in a virtual reality game basically and they run games on the individual. Every one of you has had games run on you, with your personality profile. They can predict how you'll behave in every situation imaginable, and they're pretty well almost 100% right. And people still think they're free. They still think they're individuals making their own decisions. If you're so well understood, folks, you'd be radically, radically altering your behavior. But they don't.

There's a kind of comfort in sameness, isn't there? Everything is the same, same, I'm the same. There's a comfort there. It's like being in a depression, some folk actually enjoy being in a depression. Apart from

the attention they get and so on. But they actually enjoy being in that space of self-pity. It becomes addictive. And I really mean that, it can become addictive to them, to be in self-pity. And it's familiar. The more it happens, the more it's familiar to them, and they can go into their little world of self-pity and depression, abject depression, and get pills or whatever. But there's much more to what happens to people than you think, or are being told, as to why, all the whys of things.

As I say, the war is on your mind, because someone else wants to control it. If you are not in charge of it somebody else will be. And the biggest temptation people have today is to follow some camp or another, because you see, that's how humans are. So well studied. From the present to the ancient. What camp are you in? What do you believe? Oh, I'm a follower of so and so. Then they'll parrot off to you everything that their leader says. Which means that leader has led all their way of thinking right along the way, you see. Not themselves; they parrot it all.

In ancient times, and all down through history, you always had hermits. There were even hermits in ancient Egypt, hung around out on the outskirts, who didn't want to fall into this camp or that camp or whatever, you see, or one of the priests, or that priest who did whatever it happens to be. These are the few folk that thought for themselves. They'd had enough and off they went. In those days it wasn't so bad because they didn't have aerial drones photographing everywhere you went. You could get lost. When folk came to the early Americas they could get lost as well. When they brought civilization in and lawyers and churches, in came the townsfolk, oh let's start organizing, and the next thing you know you've got a marshal and then you get a census department. Before that you could get lost, go into the bush and get lost. You could live the rest of your life if you wanted to and see nobody ever again. If you wanted to.

Now you've got passports and blah-blah-blah across the whole planet. Total observation. In a totally observed society, international, global, everyone must be predictable, for power to maintain itself. Everybody... That means every little amoeba there is. That's all of us, folks. So in ancient times, as I say, and in the Middle Ages, folk would go off. And sometimes people would come and chat to them; you'll find that in India for instance, some guy in a cave somewhere, and ancient Greece as well. They would ask them questions because sometimes what these guys would say was kind of profound, because it was outside the box. They were thinking for themselves. They weren't getting the, here's the news for the masses today, here's what they're going to prattle on and regurgitate. So they'd ask them questions and

it was kind of fascinating. So sometimes they'd bring them food and things and that kept them alive. And if it got too much for the hermit he'd move on somewhere else and try to get lost for a while again.

Peace of mind. What some folk would give today to get peace of mind and that kind of privacy, eh? You can't get it now can you? ...rules, regulations and red tape and all the rest of it. But that's what hermits did. But the first thing people would ask them is, what do you believe in, what camp are you in, you know, what camp, this one or that one? And the hermit would, if he was very wise, which most of them were of course because they survived, if not the mob would kill them. But they'd say well, well... So they'd be very diplomatic in their answers to the mob. You don't want to offend anybody who's already in a camp, you see. That's how the mob reacts, they get rather nasty if you were to tell them... especially if you burst their bubble, you know. But very few folk want that.

In fact, I remember, oh, many years ago when I was wee, reading a book on Canada. It was to do with, I think it was one of the Inuits – or Eskimos as they're popularly called by the world – up in the north of Canada who needed an operation in hospital so they flew him down to Toronto. They had to sedate the guy the whole time he was in Toronto in the hospital because this guy was brought up in a bare tundra of snow and ice for a good part of the year. Pretty treeless as well, no trees. And suddenly he's in a city where everything is incredible noise. Not only noise from the people and the honking of cars and sirens and all the rest of it and traffic, but also the noise that folk had on through radios and everything. Because his world was one of quietness and the only voices you hear were other people that would come up and chat to you, or the wind coming across the snow and so on, or the occasional animal. That was his normalcy. That's how he thought and felt happy. That's where he felt happy, in his own environment. Trees, they took him to see the trees, some forest, it freaked him out. Completely freaked him out because he felt utterly claustrophobic. He wasn't used to trees where he came from. He knew they weren't going to do him any harm, these trees, but it just freaked him out. It was outside his ken, his realm of knowing and understanding, you see. Freaked him out.

You find the studies, the sociological studies they've done, over and over and over again, with different peoples. And believe you me, every nation, every people in the world has been well understood. That's what, often, the enemies of other folk do, is study, study, study, and sometimes we all have even one enemy. But you find that, they find that the Chinese are happiest when they are rubbing shoulders in the

streets. They like crowds. They feel uncomfortable away from that; away from that is the abnormal to them. The solitude thing is abnormal. So they prefer being amongst themselves. It's interesting to go through all the different studies that have been done on different people, over and over and over again. Any change in cultures, the controllers want to know. Because it has to be authorized by them or it doesn't happen at all.

It's the same with people with information. In the first world countries we have been overdosed since birth with information. Information isn't truth, folks. It's just information. It's data. It can be lies. It can be complete fiction. In fact, most folk, their lives are spent more in fiction than reality. And even the fiction is weaponized, with all its PC updates and so on, and things, oh that's terrible that happened to that person, why did they bash that person up and all that. And you're getting your little guilt trips given on you, that you've never even participated in, but you take it nonetheless. It's done scientifically. It's perfect actually.

They've even done surveys; they always do surveys after these series are out where they've put all the PC updates in it, to see how it's affecting people. Has it worked properly on them? Are their opinions changing, etc? ...through fiction. And yet if you ask all these folk, do you know how you got these ideas? Oh no, I just think it's right. So they give you their opinions on things, which aren't their opinions at all. It's all been brainwashed into them. The best brainwashing is when you don't even know you've been brainwashed. That's what they say about people who are brainwashed, they don't know they have been. That is perfect brainwashing.

So think about it. Who owns your brain, your mind? Who owns it? A lot of folk, if you tell them all this stuff, they don't want to know. They don't even want to know if someone else owns it. Or even if other ones have shares in it, you know, divvying it up into shares. They don't want to know. It makes them uncomfortable. Again, egocentric and egosyntonic behavior, shun the unpleasant... shun it – oh, I don't want to know that; oh that's nasty; that makes me feel unhappy – and seek pleasure. That's why at parties and things you can sit or stand and mingle and all that – it depends what kind of class of party you go to because in the upper classes you stand and you mingle, you know, and you sip your wine and champagne. But the topics are always the same; they're irrelevant little happy topics. But totally irrelevant because it's a cover, a smokescreen, you see, the little happy topics, because folk just want to

be happy. Plus they want to be good predators, as they eye each other up, you see, for the genders and all the rest of it, who wants to be with whom and blah-blah-blah. Predatory behavior. But they don't want anything serious. When they're all happy and smiling they don't want to hear anything... oh, that's a downer, man. That's how people are.

And what the mistake is too, being aware of things shouldn't destroy you. It should make you more free than you are. Free, indeed, in your mind. It's always meant that in the ancient religions and mystery religions too. It's always meant the same meaning. It doesn't free you physically, because you're in the same system as everyone else. But at least you know what's happening and your mind is your own. And there's a pleasure in being able to think for yourself. It doesn't mean you have to instantly go out and evangelize everybody either, you see. The only thing you can be sure of changing is yourself. That's the only thing. And even then you can have a battle changing yourself, a real battle. Think about it. Because if you truly want truth, factual truth, you got to go out and seek it and do some work. That might take some self-discipline.

And don't just jump after conspiracy sites because you don't know who set them up in the first place. The big boys don't miss anything. If they want control over everything, and even supplying all your NGOs for your left-wing and right-wing groups and so on, blah-blah-blah-blah-blah, don't ever think that they'd miss what is mislabeled as the patriot movement; don't think they missed it. Again, it's what camp, what camp are you in? What camp are you in? [Alan laughing.] Then you got to give a diplomatic answer.

If you say, I think for myself, oh it's a wise guy, eh, mm-hmm. Maybe they've said something that's true for the first time in their life without even knowing it. Maybe you are a wise guy. So think for yourself. And don't panic about everything. It is boring, mind you, because the more you know, nothing will surprise you as to what happens with the next step and the next step and the next step, and all the different plans that are ongoing at the same time. And don't think your one little brain can keep up with it all. Don't try. That will crack you up. You can't look for world meetings on a daily basis and find, oh, about 2000 NGOs across all the world meeting that particular day on different things, if you can find the information even. You can't keep up with all of that. Accept the fact that the big controllers at the top miss nothing. They have all the power and money in the world. And they have all these NGOs working under a massive

bureaucratic centralized control, all working daily together with the think tanks and so on and the big money boys at the top. Always remember the pyramid structure.

Don't let it freak you out. It didn't just start in your lifetime, folks. Don't think that either. It's not like suddenly you just got cut today by something, I better dress that wound, it's up to me. This cut started an awful long time ago. Back in the 1800s, go into the history of what used to be called time and motion studies, when they brought out the new experts in behavior to find ways of getting the laborers to work harder and faster and more efficiently, without paying them any more money. And take it from there. That's how some of these sciences developed, you see. So don't panic about things. Don't just jump into camps and say, oh I'm a follower of this, I'm a follower of that. Think for yourself. Because there truly is nothing else except thinking for yourself.

And when enough folk think for themselves, maybe one day, whose knows when, who knows... things could gradually change. That's why I always liked Orwell too; he was honest enough about it when he put it through an analogy in 1984. He said, when he was being tortured by O'Brien he says, well the proles will do something or the word will get out sort of thing. And O'Brien says, that's ridiculous, the proles don't count, etc. and then he says, well maybe, maybe in a thousand years. This is how the big boys look at things, could something become dangerous in a thousand years? Of course in our day and age they don't plan to have anybody with any brain that isn't authorized to be thinking in a thousand years. Never mind the kind of humans that will be around by then anyway, except for themselves, with longevity, etc., they'll have all that. They have it now actually, for certain select ones of them. But they don't plan on having the same old, old man and old woman type around anymore. They'll create the perfect clones, the Brave New World type, you see, to serve them well. And the old type will go out quite happily, thinking it's all quite normal. Because that's how you present it to the public, bit by bit, and bit by bit, until they accept it all. Oh well I guess it had to become this way, yeah. That's it, you see.

As I say, I started with the weather and just prattled on. But the fact is, when most folk don't even know the weather is under complete control now... That's what you can see. You can see the weather. You can see the spraying going on. You can see the aftereffects and the downpours and so on, the monsoons they give you now for instance. And the futures, juggling with the whole world's food supply, and the big boys at the top know exactly who's going to get flooded and exactly who's going to get the crops in, so

they can get into the crops and get the shares and make sure the prices go up in the right places etc. etc. That's how perfect it is. That's what you see.

Can you imagine the things you don't see? the Technotronic warfare, etc. It's happening to you all the time. Remember what Brzezinski said? Eventually this could go across whole continents and control the minds of the people. You think it isn't happening too? Just look at the amount of sleeplessness there is now. Insomnia is just booming. Why? Well we've known from all the studies that have been done that even Wi-Fi, for instance, upsets your sleeping patterns, etc. etc. etc. Smart meters do it too. They all know this at the top. You think they're just putting it in because it's more convenient for them? Don't be silly. When the big boys write about bringing in Technotronic warfare upon the whole populations of everyone, everyone's nation, bathing whole continents in it, THEY MEAN IT. They mean it, folks. And when they mean it, they do it. Government can only exist by keeping what they do to the public secret. Otherwise the public would have to really do something about it. And they know that. They've always known that.

So you are kept in fantasy land. And for those who want to stay there, you have the options. You can go into all the... You've got a variety of fantasies you can go into today, escapes. Lots of them. Lots of escape out there. Just keep filling your head with useless, useless data. Or you can watch all the porn you want, or sports, or dramas, and so on and so on. Or you can go off into various kinds of escapism through trying to find the spirit, the spirit, the spirit, the spirit, you know, that can escape it all. Because you know within yourself that physically you can't escape it, so you're left with the thing called the spirit. So you've got all people making stacks of money selling all kinds of books, rehashing old stuff, and purely rehashed; some of them don't even change the whole chapters they take out of very old books. Because it's on big supply and demand today. Escape. When folk think they've had it they try and escape mentally. And the big boys supply all of those avenues as well, stacks of gurus out there like never before.

That's why professor Carroll Quigley talked about the end of ages and the end of civilizations. All the things that happen, and that's one of them, that's one of them that arises. Today we call it the New Age. It's also called the perennial religion. They always use that system at the end, promote it, as they take down societies. And folk try and escape that way.

It's time people started calling what things really happen to be, by how they are. Stop all the political correctness as well, which is meant to silence you, through fear of retribution. In a free society any child should be able to come up and ask any question that's popped into his mind. Anything at all. And if the authorities grab him because you're not allowed to ask that question, or this question, or whatever, there's something wrong. He's too close to home, he doesn't know it of course, of what or who is controlling. So that's the first step into controlling society, is to stop them, of changing anything, is to stop you from being able to even ask questions, because it's politically incorrect, by law.

Look at GIRFEC [Getting It Right For Every Child] in Scotland; they've got the same systems going across the world now. Mandated child advocates supplied by government to monitor every child throughout their childhood, from the age of a couple of months onwards. What do you think of this, Johnny? Well, well you know... Well, I better put you in for reconditioning, Johnny, we can't have you starting to ask questions on that particular topic. Or this particular topic or this other one over here. Whatever it happens to be, you see, you have to get readjusted... to be uniform, the uniform society... the authorized citizen of the future. That way you're easier to manage. And governments certainly do like things to be easy for themselves.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods GO with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:02 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#1888](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on May the 11th, 2014. As always, I think of a thousand things to talk about. I don't plan things because there's no point in planning things, until you really think through things. Then often you become almost mainstream with your planning in advance, etc. All the big talk shows do that. All sides of them, too, do that. They plan their articles for the future, so they become a regular mainstream sort of thing. Whereas I prefer to be spontaneous and let things just come out as they will. After all, isn't that more natural? The whole point of being on the air at all is to be kind of natural, I would think. But unfortunately the medium becomes the message as McLuhan said, and that is so true.

The media has its own format, its ways of presenting things. It even has you trained to have music overlays as someone's talking, and you've had that since childhood, without thinking why do you play music while you're trying to say something at the same time? Of course, it's psychological to an extent too. Even the ads have it. Everything has it in it. So people think, well to be a hit they've got to copy the mainstream. They don't realize the mainstream is simply a method of controlling you all together and to stop you having thoughts of your own. They do this of course when they give you videos at school. I noticed that very early on, when they used to use the old projection reels, etc. They'd show you some poor animal that's been suffering somewhere, and the music overlay, very ominous and sad, and a woman's voice talking over it in a hypnotic fashion. And that's how emotion is implanted, imprinted, and the event is imprinted in your mind basically for life. That's how it's done. So be very, very careful as I say, if you want to be careful. Most folk don't really want to be careful; they prefer having someone else control their mind.

And Bertrand Russell said on more than one occasion, that people who won't use their own minds frequently die. And he said it in many different ways too. He said, and some of them prefer it that way. Even if you warn them that they're going to die if they don't start using their own minds and start to think, they'd rather not do it and just die anyway. So you can't, really, help all the people because partly they've been trained that they're being taken care of by people who come out of special wombs, who you see on television and so on, and some of them are with you all your life; they live till they're about a hundred years old as anchormen and women and, you know, granny or granddad would never lie to you. So you're trained to believe whatever they say.

And when any program – and I noticed this years ago too – when the big push through the marketing divisions, the ones that really control your mind and how you tick and so on and do all the surveys on you all the time, apparently it works when they tell you that so-and-so is the most trusted man in America, or Peter Mansbridge is the most trusted man in Canada, or CBC News is the most trusted news in the whole country. Things like that, that's just pure propaganda, without your input whatsoever as to what you actually think of it yourself. They're telling you what to believe. And unfortunately, it works. Isn't that sad? Isn't that kind of sad?

I've gone over Bernays' life many times, Edward Bernays, who really is a misnomer in a sense; he was given the wrong title. He is said to be the father, really, the father of modern marketing. But he wasn't at all. He was only one of many people who had learned the arts through previous generations, over thousands of years, through people who were merchants at one time who studied the populations, how to sell things to different populations. Because people have different buying habits, cultural habits, etc. so they had to always study their target, you see. Ancient techniques of course.

You even find this in stories about Buddha where at one time he had to earn some money and he came out of his jungle retreat. And being a Brahman he knew, he said he knew how to sell things to the public... He knew how their minds worked in other words. You'll find this with PT Barnum as well, the big circus master who pulled fantastic scams, and outrageous scams you would say. He was a master at promoting himself; that's the technique they use as well. In fact, PT Barnum understood perfectly well, which tells you there was definitely an operating system of those who knew the arts and sciences of propaganda and marketing and mass mind control you might say. But PT Barnum would often sit, before he went into a city with his circus acts etc, he'd sit and he'd write to the editor, under different names, letters for himself, and many against himself. Because he said, no news is bad news; it's all good news when they're talking about you. So he would stir up the controversy about himself. And folk don't realize they're being fooled by the same guy, appearing under different names for Barnum and against Barnum and everybody got talking about it. Oh that person who talked about Barnum, he was quite right, I agree with that guy. And this is how simple it is to manage the minds of the public. It's very easy to do.

Once you get emotion going up, it's even better. You'll never think clearly and logically when it's an emotive subject, deliberately hyped up. You have to stand back, almost like an alien, and observe it all going on and see how it affects peoples and how they respond to things. It's a fantastic art. Governments use it, because they all use marketing companies big time. Even the war makers use it all the time for propaganda purposes; emotive topics are great for getting wars started. We're going in there to help so-and-so, or the Iraqis are killing babies in Kuwait and throwing them out of windows. That was all put out at the time and folk believed it. Standard stuff. In World War I it was the Germans were bayoneting babies with the big bayonets on the end of their rifles, and that was put out there too. So over and over again you find that reason is lost. They don't want people to reason through things, they want you to be emotionally involved in something, always. Politics uses the same tactics too and politicians are very good at that too.

Now, since people are taught from childhood to believe television, and even debaters on television with this side or that side and the topics they use and the way it's delivered of course, they're trained already to pick sides in any argument. And the arguments are presented to them as an argument to get them emotionally involved. As I say, you can never keep a clear head if you get emotionally involved about anything. Your memory will go out the window. Facts will go out the window that will back up your memory. And all you do is start screaming and ranting and say that's not nice and that's not right etc. etc. It's so easy. So it's a fantastic tool, mind you. Propaganda for war purposes always keeps it simple, very simple. If it gets too complicated they get caught up in their lies and then people will stand back and say well it's more complicated than I thought. They don't want that. They want you to be immediately into the melee and taking one side or the other etc. etc. It's so easy to do.

I can remember too, all the newspapers from the so-called left... The left all works for the right, by the way, because they both work for the same Masters at the top. And they both end up on the same road at the end, with their global governance and an organized society, planned society, etc., and everyone is working for the so-called common good of all, as the boys who run it all at the top, the big fascists, really, reap in all the harvests of cash and live awfully well off it. It doesn't matter if they're left or right, it's all nonsense. It's a technique of ruling, as left and right. So anyway, you get these arguments ongoing all the time.

Now, the latest one of course is so laughable to me, about a serious subject, but they are laughable the way they're presented to you. Suddenly the world is supposedly concerned about Nigeria. Suddenly, all a sudden... all a sudden it just happens, you see. Now, the West has been plundering Africa for centuries for its minerals, gold and its diamonds, etc. etc., so much stuff there. It's like the Congo. The Congo has been at war forever because the West is always stirring them up so that they can get in there and plunder all the uranium for pretty well free. The same thing is happening all across Africa.

And the great global plan, of course for those who manage the world and manage all the political parties and so on, the global plan was always to bring a world of United groups in blocs of countries amalgamated together. Africa was also to be one of them. Mandela talked about it too. So it's still ongoing of course. The old technique that the Masters used to use was to invade first, you see, like Britain always did. For good reasons of course, to save the people from themselves, and you'd invade places

like India. Before that you would get them all warring in little tribes against each other; you'd arm different sides and then you'd get one of the chiefs to go against another and he'd get the war started, etc. Then you'd play it up in the papers, which you also own, you see, and then you give a good reason why you've got to go in and stop them from killing each other. Then of course the British taxpayer picks up the tab as their armies are all sent over to keep the peace, and to amalgamate the countries, put in the British system of law and order. Then eventually you put in a kind of government with an elected parliament, on the British system, which is completely rigged, and all your bureaucrats are part of it too, they're part of the old brotherhood system. Then once after maybe 50 years, 100 years or more you can withdraw them and you're guaranteed that everybody who, from then on, gets into politics in that country is in the pockets of the big bankers who rule from London England, for instance. That's really the global system.

I've gone through a lot of this in the past where I've talked about the Cecil Rhodes society and the gravitation and the amalgamations of these different groups, all working really from the same central core in London to bring in a world type Empire, you see. Not for the English and not for Britain, because these guys literally are... you'd almost say they're a race apart; you could say that in fact. But they want to bring in this one globalized system. Marx talked about it too of course. And here we are. We've got the European Union that's managed to plunder every country that joined it, and the citizens have never been so poor as they are now. They're all falling apart and they're paying so much in taxes towards this monstrosity of the European Parliament every year, that has more and more plans all the time to take more money off them all, again, to bring this global system across the world.

Folk forget that Gordon Brown talked at the EU back in 2009. He talked about Britain and the British system and the European system all being one under this global monstrosity of course, which he loved because he's always been in the pocket of the paymasters. He talked about, this would be a system for the whole world, a globalized system. He also mentioned too, just like Lord Alfred Milner did with his group that became the Royal Institute of International Affairs. He said that the US would join them and be part of it. So between the two of them they would bring in this globalized system, you see, for the whole planet to follow.

So to conquer the rest of the world of course they've got to create, either create things that are really happening, or lie to the public of things that are not happening, or definitely exaggerate them too, and count on the fact that the public are always kept off keel logically about any particular topic at all. And they also have very little memory as they get overdosed with data every day, not just from Internet but from regular news that generally is irrelevant to their lives. So the arts are all there. It's well used. They're always repetitive, the same techniques, logic is out the window when emotion comes in. And the big boys can go in with their militaries, etc., set up their system, in come the corporations, and they plunder the country for a long, long, long time. And you may or may not leave them with this new democracy idea that is already subservient to another group, a world group which they all take their oaths to basically. Because that's how we're run, you see.

Now, Nigeria, and folk have forgotten too that back in 2012 and '13 they talked about AFRICOM. AFRICOM, this is African Command, you see, and the US wants to rule it all and run it all, maybe with Britain too helping with cash and so on. But they want to run it all on a military kind of scale, to bring in the peace you understand. AFRICOM already set up in Niger. They set up different drone bases to strike so-called Al Qaeda targets. Now, everyone who doesn't go along with the agenda of the West's interference now is called Al Qaeda now anyway. Because the folk in the West don't know anything about it really except what they're told, which is very little, except they're awfully bad. But the excuses they use are the old excuses, emotional things... Oh 200-odd girls, maybe 300 got kidnapped from schools and so on... And suddenly the Westerners are all agitated, and every talk show on AM radio in every city across the planet is talking about it, all together – what a coincidence eh? – and getting you all agitated about these girls going missing and maybe being sold off as slaves or something.

And this is the prime concern of the planet right now. Not the fact that you have no work in your own countries. Not the fact that you're getting taxed more and more and your governments have signed more and more free trade deals so they can put corporations, big international corporations, businesses into these countries they want to invade and plunder them, to help them you understand. And also, you're going down the tubes fast with debt, debt, debt, debt, debt. We're all cap-in-hand. We're on our knees actually. Actually we've got our heads on the ground as well and our rears up in the air to the banks; we all have. We're all debt slaves, of course. But there's always moral things to do, like going and suddenly becoming really worried about what's happening to girls in Africa. I can remember they used the same propaganda with Iraq... Oh my God they make them wear a veil, oh... That's a good enough reason to go in and invade Iraq. All nonsense. It was all nonsense. That wasn't the reasons. No. They

planned the war in Iraq years and years and years before even Gulf War One. How many of you can remember even that now, eh? But anyway, this is how it's done, folks.

Now, the West aborts more children than it gives live births today. We really care about children, don't we? We really, really care apparently. And we sell body parts all across the world from fetuses and so on. But we really care about children, we say. That's what we say. The parents don't mind handing their children over to be brainwashed at an early age to the government; they never mind this at all, never. Generation after generation it goes on; they don't even know what their children are learning. Because they have been taught quite successfully that the parents' job now is not to interfere with anything, just raise the child, just pay for the money for the child, the upkeep of the child; that's what was decided back in the 30s and 40s.

Every year, too, in the Western countries they come out with these studies telling you that more and more children are living in poverty in these countries, than ever before. But nope, suddenly it's Nigeria. We've forgotten all about all the scandals that came out from the United Nations, or about the United Nations and NATO, its military wing. We forgot all about that didn't we? ...when they were running the brothels over in Serbia, Yugoslavia, etc. and Bosnia. There's even made movies about it too, which weren't well publicized but they were pretty detailed and accurate. And how they were even smuggling in young girls as prostitutes all across Britain, and whole housing schemes at one point were full of them, and it was all racketeering going on. And that went on for years. But no, suddenly it's the Africans... it's happening in Africa. No one, I think, was charged even with all the prostitution rackets for all the troops, etc., and prostitution gangs where NATO had gone. I don't think anybody was charged at all. And the UN troops as well.

But that's how easy it is to get folk stirred up about something. And they all argue, because they're given the points to argue about. Of course the rest of the story about AFRICOM is all forgotten. Folk forget, oh my God the US wanted to get in there all along, so did Britain, etc. etc., and so did the big corporations because there's a lot of gas and oil and gold and diamonds and minerals under Africa. They've been saying that for years, it's one of the richest continents in the world. It really is. But it doesn't matter, does it? As I say, logic and memory and reason go out the window when they give you an emotive topic, presented in the right way of course. Once they're in, it doesn't matter if it's exposed as fraud. They've got

what they want, they're in there, they're doing what they want. That's always what happens, you see. Sad, that, isn't it?

Yet people would rather die than think, and they frequently do, over and over and over again. Why would the media give you any points of topics at all to argue about? when they don't tell you what's happening in your own countries? Haven't you noticed how quiet the news has all gone since the Finkelstein bill went through in Australia and the Leveson one went through in Britain, and muzzling journalists etc? Canada obviously did the same thing, but Canada has never told the public much at all. They're more docile in Canada; they're better trained. The reason for that too is because they're more Commonwealth countries.

In the Commonwealth countries you didn't think you had a nation to start with. You were all newcomers, you see, and you took directions from England. Things came down by decrees from the top, from England, through Canada, to the public. It's never really changed. So what Canadian television gives you, apart from all the far left stuff that they want you to think about, is also... And it's run by the government, don't ever forget that too. The CBC, for instance, gives you all these topics, and little rural things that happen in Canada, little quaint things as though you're some backwards little country or something. And that's what you think about, oh it's quite nice and so on, yeah. They never tell you about the quaint little places in Canada, though, where literally Maurice Strong would be proud. You give more blood to the mosquitoes and the deerfly and the horsefly every year than any other creature. I don't know why they call them deerfly and horsefly, it's people they love. I know that from experience, believe you me. And you really get anemic... whoa. But anyway, apparently it's a very quaint place. And everybody in the country, through their comedy shows and so on, repairs everything with duct tape and things like that; we're all rather simple, you know, buffoons. So this is how it's done. But as I say Canadians are awfully placid about things.

In Britain they give you a little bit more hype but it's always in the same tradition, left-wing and right-wing and all that kind of stuff, which is boring. Boring. You've had it your whole lives long. And if you can't figure out the left and the right all work together then there's no hope for you at all; there really is no hope for you whatsoever. The States is no better. The States come up with a fallacy, many fallacies in the US, that everybody was free. That's fallacy number one. They also think, through Hollywood, that most of

their ancestors were all cowboys, which isn't true at all. They have no memory of all the factory towns that went across in the late 1800s, early 1900s, privately-owned factory towns owned by factors, they called them; that's where the word 'factory' comes from. All the houses were owned by the factor. All the equipment was owned by the factor. You bought your food using the factor's credit money, his own token money so it all went around in a circle back to the factor, from his factor store. Your clothing, everything. Even the tools you would have to buy yourself to go down the mines. That's the reality of the US.

So, define freedom. You ask your friends to define freedom and you'll get a whole bunch of different answers, what freedom is. One woman from New York thought, she said she was free because she said she can shop at any time, night and day in New York to any store she wants; she can go and shop. Shopping, that was freedom to her. Folk have varied ideas of freedom, what freedom is. But of course at the same time you're given the propaganda, which is overwhelming in these days, that we're all collectively together on something. And great enterprises, we're all in it collectively, even if you don't know the names of them or the abbreviations for them. You're all apparently in it together and you're sacrificing, willingly, all the cash that you're earning for your Masters and so on, who live awfully well off the system. I've often wondered about servants. Servants, I thought, always got less money than the average working person. But they don't. They get an awful lot more. And perks too, and privileges. But they still call themselves servants, eh? Isn't that something?

But getting back to Nigeria, you'll never get the truth from the big boys, what they're after. But it's quite simple to do a search on the Internet and go over previous news. Go over the previous news on AFRICOM and what the West wants to do with Africa. Then you'll find the reasons for all the excuses they come out with as to why they must go in. It's nothing to do with... They don't give a darn about children, folks. Have you figured that out yet? They don't give a darn about children. They don't really give a darn about you, as long as you keep working. They don't give a darn about you, or how you live even. I had bureaucrats come out from Ottawa, different ones, and one of them told me, and not nastily, not nastily, and she wasn't even being arrogant. She was honestly being honest. She says, I don't know how you people live. You people... If you think there's no class differentiation go to Ottawa and just mingle with the bureaucrats. But you better disguise yourself because you'll be one of them people, you see. And when they know they're talking to one of them people they're very careful in what they say.

But this woman was being awfully, awfully honest. A big massive pension she was looking towards at the end of her work, her service; great pension plans. Great hospital plans; they even fly them... do you know in Canada they fly them to different countries? They get pre-retirement courses, a pre-retirement course. What is a pre-retirement course? Well you see, they've been brought up on the hill – they're always on a hill somewhere, eh, and looking down on all of us – and they mingle all the time with their own kind. Many of them are intergenerational bureaucrats, all intermarried in fact. And the shock, the shock of maybe having to leave the hill, for goodness sake, could cause complete breakdown of their mental faculties. So they give them pretraining and preretirement courses to get them ready for retirement. It can take maybe a year, so they do nothing for about a year, of chatting and to therapists and things, to get them ready to go out into the great world of the unwashed masses, where they might meet peasants for the first time in their lives. Even if they're in a middle class area they might meet peasants walking in the street for instance. What do you say to a peasant? What do you say to people you know haven't got a clue what reality is? So they prepare them for their life in the great outdoors with the unwashed masses.

But sometimes too, if they're under stress they send them off to places like Thailand. And they get all these massages and stuff, all cheap; they're probably package deals by the government. But they get all these different sauna pools, and massages and yada-yada-ya to help them relax and get their mind in the right kind of frame to go back and eventually accept this awful thing called retirement where they have all this time on their hands. But they're also given other little tasks like, you know, you could move into this area here or that area and we would subsidize your housing, in fact we might even give it to you for free. And you move into that community and you can start pushing an environmental agenda and put yourself on the board of the Council. They've got all these different ways to keep using them, you see, which is awfully lucrative for them, mind you. And they can keep a bit of status that way as well. Can you imagine, you're coming out of the great Crown, the Crown that dominates everything at the top, and once you're out from under that Crown there it's a terrifying thing to be under the open sky... hhhaaaaaa.... amongst the peasantry. And you'll find out quickly enough when you start talking to them, by God, how dumbed-down they are; they haven't got a clue why things really happen. How do you communicate with them? And the shock to the system, it's like a life sentence; you've been cast out.

Even Lord Bertrand Russell talked about this and he was a big, big pusher in the global systems that helped control and create the culture that you are now living through, by the way. You have no idea of the organizations that were on the go 50, 60 years ago, and still on the go today, arranging the future and your realities for all of you. Including the way your children are brought up, what they'll get taught,

what they'll believe in, sexual promiscuity, all that kind of stuff, it was all decided a long time ago. But Bertrand Russell talked about it as well. He said, the brighter ones amongst the children, from the ordinary classes, have to be selected. So they give you little tests at school and then they'll give you different special tests once they've got a few of them, you see, in an area, and then they'll give you scholarships. But you're encouraged, you're given a kind of mentor – it's very Masonic in a sense that they give you a kind of mentor, I'm talking about Freemasonic. But they give you a mentor, like a daddy figure, who will encourage you to make the right decisions about your career and life and everything else, and to go along with it. Then they put you into the great gilded halls of some posh Ivy League place, and you're one of them, on condition that you leave all the old ways behind you, including, often, contact with your family, by the way. He said, once they're into the organization, the big club you might say, where their careers are guaranteed and they work for you and this system for global systems etc., he said, then they will give their all for you and you can depend on them, you can count on them. Then of course you use them; and they'll be so well rewarded, financially, etc., that they'll never look back. Now, the ones who will not go along with that and are the bright, bright children, who can see through things, are a menace and very dangerous and will have to be eliminated. That's the real world, folks.

Easy to eliminate them today, isn't it? You just put them on drugs at school if they ask too many questions. It's not so much too many questions, it's the wrong kind of questions, the ones that are politically incorrect. Children are very curious about things and when things don't make sense they'll ask the question, they'll blurt it out, until they get an answer. And that's how it's supposed to be. Freedom of the mind? Who's kidding who? That's never been allowed, especially today; it's getting worse all the time. And they're drugged of course. They get them on the drugs and so on, and then they get them into child advocacies like they have in Scotland and other countries where the government appointee to every child can do little assessments from about two months on to see if they've got any PC incorrect ideas or ask the wrong questions. How can curiosity be a wrong question? Curiosity about anything can be a wrong question, how ridiculous. How ridiculous.

Now, talking about the bureaucrats who are terrified of having to join even the middle classes and occasionally coming across ordinary folk, what a terrifying idea. But when you think about it, that's how they are. Because the ordinary people are parroting to them in any conversation things that have been given to them to parrot from the news. Whereas the bureaucrats have had a life of having all the inside knowledge and gossip etc., why things are really going on and it's a shock to them to realize how much the system has worked on the public too.

The thing about, too, outrage, nobody gets outraged about anything, unless you're told to get outraged. We should be outraged about an awful lot of things if we were only told about them, especially told truthfully about them. About what free trade really is, who benefits from it, who's paying for it all, which is always you, and what its goal happens to be and how it's going there. And we have no say in it at all, whatsoever, free trade across the world. And pacts are getting signed by presidents and prime ministers, through the World Trade Organization, and the IMF, and the World Bank, and all these other remote institutions which literally could be on other planets for all the general public is concerned. Because we have no say in it whatsoever, you see. And yet we still parrot this thing we're told to parrot, which is democracy... we've got democracy, you know. And that's why we're going to rampage across the world killing lots of people to give them democracy, you see. Isn't that wonderful?

We live in Lala land so why go along with the nonsense? WHY go along with the nonsense? Most folk go along with the nonsense to be accepted by their peer group, that are equally brainwashed. They don't want to stand out like a sore thumb or be ostracized like, oh he's weird, he knows things. This is how it really is. The techniques are used en masse today, mass psychology, mass indoctrination through a thousand sources, including all your entertainment. They all get paid to put these things in so many movies, that have got nothing to do with global warming, we'll get it in there somehow, and so many other topics too, which I know you all know are put in there that've got nothing to do with the story. They're paid to put them in by the cultural departments of the governments who dish out all the grants. So you're being brainwashed by a thousand different ways that you are completely ignorant of at the time. Nothing has been overlooked.

But telling you to get outraged about something, that's never occurred to you before, you know you're getting conned. You know you're getting conned. And the things you should be outraged about you say nothing about because you don't even know how it's happened. You don't even know how your culture got to where it is today. You think it's somehow evolving, like a headless serpent somehow. Of course it's not. It's been guided the whole way, always, and has been for an awful long time, especially since they brought in radio and then television, now the Internet, the combination of the whole lot of them, and entertainment of course, it's just perfected today. Very few folk can think outside the box. If you want to get responses from them, emotive responses, that are Pavlovian, just mention certain terms. Just mention them... Just stand back and watch them. Oh, their faces screw up and they are outraged;

they're all angry. They can't tell you really why, except they'll parrot a whole bunch of stuff that they've heard and learned but never really thought through, you see. It's easy to do.

Trained, trained, you see. We're so well trained and studied by experts all the time. Always doing studies, studies, studies all the time. It never ends, all the studies. In fact, if anything changed in society that was outside their control they'd spend billions of your money to find out why you're all doing it or thinking it or talking about it. And they do, actually, once in a while. Reality is a far cry from anything that's presented to you, by your education, and by your media and entertainment and so on. Reality is a far cry...

The enemy, the greatest enemy that those who rule the world – and the world is certainly ruled, folks. The greatest enemy they have is knowledge and reason. They're terrified of it. They're terrified of people who can hold onto memory and put things together for themselves, and use logic and reason. They're terrified of it. They're absolutely petrified of it. But those who respond emotionally to trigger words and terms and phrases and so on, are wonderful; they can do with them as they please. And they can use them as they please, you see. It's so easy to do.

The easiest thing to put out there, too, of course, and we saw that in the Cold War and many other things before that, is to use terror on the public. Oh, something's going to happen... so you need us all the more... This is how government talks to you. We have it under control... But it's going to cost you... through taxes, for research and development, for weaponry and stuff like that... the greatest scam ever. Because it works, people do sit back, oh well, what can you do, they're defending us from those nasty guys over there. It never occurs to them that the nasty guys' leaders over there are in cahoots with the nasty leaders you've got too, back here. This is how the scam is played, you see.

Most folk will never figure it out in their lifetime. And that's the saddest thing. The saddest thing. They'll never catch on to why things are the way they are, how they developed and were guided to where they are, those responsible behind it all, the various institutions and organizations that are like a pyramid structure with all the wasteland below. That's what they show you at the bottom of the pyramid, a wasteland, all the weeds growing... That's all of you, folks. That's what it means, you see. And of course the

all-seeing eye's at the top; down below you're in the darkness. You're in the darkness. And the wise guys even in your local areas, in your Rotary clubs and all your commercial clubs and so on, all belong to the right societies where they're filled in on little bits of the reality so that they can personally profit and not tell the rest.

We live in a predatory system, layers of predators at the top who live much, much better than those at the bottom, naturally. Today they have more respectability, through propaganda, than ever before, you see. They're called respectable and respectable businesspeople, etc, respectable politicians and so on. And we believe it. We're taught to believe it. But it's a predatory system. You don't get up in anything, to any degree in this society, any high degree, without being a cutthroat and a predator, and psychopathic to an extent as well. That's why the most dangerous thing is when groups of businessmen get together to form any kind of association. These leagues or cartels and so on that are formed wield tremendous power and the wealthier they are, naturally, the more money they can donate to politicians. And of course in free democratic societies it costs millions and millions of pounds or dollars to get into politics and get up there, that's how democratic it is. Anybody can become president of course and all that nonsense. But anyway, this is how it really is. And they're responsible, they're bought and paid for by those who put them in. Don't ever forget that. That's why nothing changes.

And the left puts in their... they think they got their own guy in in the US. And of course he's going along with the same agenda as the last bunch, who were the new conservatives, you see, who weren't conservative at all when you look into the history of it. But anyway, it doesn't matter. We're all run by the same group, the world over. And the public are completely oblivious to it. And because we like... See, the ordinary people like things to stay the same. Even when it gets bad, you adapt to all that is bad and high prices and everything, you adapt to it, but please don't make it any worse. That's what you really secretly hope for. And it always does gets worse, but you adapt to that too. You always adapt, as Darwin well knew. And because of your adaptability you're guided to wherever the big boys want you to be guided into, even brand-new systems. If it's done in the proper fashion you won't notice how you get into it, you just end up there, and that will be normal then too. That's how it's done. Quite simple, isn't it? Quite simple.

It's harder to change the occasional individual thinker than it is the masses of people who don't think for themselves, who want to be the same actually. You'll find with groups, too, it's no different than all the different religions out there. You've got to conform to their set of beliefs, and that means everything that they believe in. You got to accept it, which is irrational, for anything, in politics or anything else. Because obviously there's something wrong with you if you accept every tenet they have. If you're an individual freethinker you say, well I agree with this and this and this but not that and that and that. But no, you have to agree with everything that they say and do, you see. So you become us instead of me. You become us and all of the us's are used by them at the top. The them's use the us's. [Alan chuckles.] That's how simple it is.

Bernays said it too. He said to his big boys that they were sending out to run the whole country in a sense, because they do help presidents to do it. He said that, rather than create organizations from the grassroots, to sell products or to sell your ideas or your political parties, look for established organizations. And they started in the US, especially with the churches because they had big congregations at that time, way back then. And they start donating money to them, for instance. Get to know the guys who run them at the top, because organizations are always led by people at the top, you see. Once you have them in your pocket then they can sway the minds quite simply and gradually of the massive congregations and you get what you want. That's how things are done. Very simple.

Even a long time ago, for instance, you would have little kings and princedoms rather than countries. It certainly wasn't democratic either; it was generally feudal and hereditary. But at least once in a while you had big meetings where the folk could voice their concerns. But the folk lived in that area and all that mattered to them at the time was what happened in our area, you see. But the process now today is to take you away from all that until you really are pretty well ineffective in your area. Who do you complain to? Look at the size of the provinces in Canada, for instance, and the States in the US, it's sometimes thousands of miles away to get to its headquarters and complain about anything. And now you're trained that you're not just national, so you've got an even further away government, you are international... International, until it's all ambiguous and misty and over there somewhere, until the guys that run you are over there somewhere. And in fact, that's how it really is today.

You have no say in anything even locally. Everything is global and introduced from the top down to the local, you see. Including the education your children are being brainwashed with as well, for someone else's agenda, which they have decided is good enough for you, to live collectively and serve the Masters at the top for the global society, the greater good and all that stuff, you see. Uniformity, Uniformity, Uniformity is the key. And being simple little creatures, human creatures, we don't like change that much at the bottom. Most folk are not risk-takers. They really are not. They get tied into the traps that keep them grounded in a certain place, their house, their possessions, things like that, which the big boys count on actually. They count on that, because it's better to have a fixed population in an area you can count on that will pay all the taxes and so on, than people who are mobile all the time, you see. You have a fixed amount you can always guarantee the income from and that's how they live off you of course.

But you have no say, really, in what happens in your local area. They call it interdependence. You're interdependent, meaning you're completely dependent on everything you need for survival, your food, often your water, your electricity, etc. etc. And these are all being privatized of course. They were institutions supposedly set up on your behalf with your tax money, most of them, that built the infrastructure and the whole system because they were essentials to harmonious living and they're a necessity to life. Not now. They're all being privatized by the big boys who planned this a long time ago, who actually gave you socialism, by the way. Because socialism was the way to get all your tax money to pay for the infrastructure, for the setting up of the roads, the setting up of the gas supplies, electricity supplies, all these things, you see. They're all paid for, completely, or at the very least heavily subsidized. Now they're privatized. And they're going for the whole lot now, as they have you under the thumb.

We always pay for the big boys. Corporate welfare is nothing new; it's the biggest welfare system on the planet, for them. That's how the world is run, by clever predators, very clever predators who understand how to pull the strings, how to implement all their con games and have you diverted off into other topics that keep you off thinking for yourselves about anything whatsoever, until you're interdependent, meaning totally dependent. In some places too, they can't even get a garden put in without permission or a license. I mean, this is slavery par excellence.

But should we worry about this? No, we should be worried about women or young girls going missing in Nigeria; that's what they're telling you. Nope, that's your main concern today. And it will be because

that's all they'll parrot about. And they'll draw you in. They'll show you terrible crying, people on television and stuff like that, that's going to hit your emotions and everything else is out the window. All your own concerns are out the window. You see? And you're being conned, conned, conned, as more tax money goes off for more militaries to be sent abroad to conquer the rest of Africa and plunder it as well, and bring it into the same system as you have here, you see, which is really helplessness, isn't it? Because that's what we're being taught.

In fact, haven't you noticed – and here's a big, big thing, as I say, since the Leveson inquiry in Britain. They put through the bill in Britain to muzzle journalists for personal little opinions here and there. And also the one in Finkelstein for Australia, all the British Commonwealth countries; I'm sure Canada signed it too and many other countries to boot – the news is kept pretty quiet. Everything you get is over there, oh it's over there somewhere, people don't even know where these places are on a map. That's the news they're giving you, you see. Because they're not telling you, and they're training you... And what I say, by the way, whenever I talk on the air, it's parroted the next day by top hosts here and there, but they never mention my name, never, ever. But here's what I'm telling you is happening. You're being trained under authoritarianism, which is what the Club of Rome came out with; I've mentioned it before in their book *The First Global Revolution* and other ones that came out afterwards. They talked about democracy isn't working and they'd have to train the public to accept the fact they have a form of overlords, you might say, special people who are specialists in everything, and the world was to be run by specialists, of course. It's a very old idea. It didn't start with the Club of Rome; they're just a front mouthpiece for bigger organizations. But that's what keeping the news back from you is all about. You're being trained into this big misty thing up in the heavens somewhere, of government and governance is managing your world, your personal little world including your own little, what you think is your piece of it, which of course you have no stake in at all because you don't own any of it. You have no stakes in anything; you just pay out, you don't get anything back. It's all to do with special people up there, that you shouldn't even be concerned who's running it all. It doesn't even matter that you know who they are; most folk don't. But they're training you to leave it to specialists. That's authoritarianism, you see.

Because eventually they'll do away... Eventually they will do away with this nonsense, this farce of democracy and this pretense of left and right and all the rest of it, you see. That's all to go eventually; it's to get abolished down the road. And you'll accept the new way... Oh, the world is just too complicated for all these things anymore, we've got to have experts running it. This was said a hundred-odd years ago, actually before a hundred-odd years ago; it's a very, very old idea. But in the meantime they have to give you the idea of democracy rather than have you having revolutions every four or five years at

getting plundered by the guys above you. That's what democracy is, you see. It's a kind of failsafe; it keeps you placid. Oh, we'll vote another guy in and we'll get the right person in this time. How many lives do you have to live to figure this one out, eh? Please tell me. But that's how it really is, conology rules the world.

Conology, the art of conning masses of people... masses of people. The old problem used to be the old adage, that said, you can fool some of the people some of the time, and most of the people most of the time, but you can't fool all people all of the time. Well, they've almost got that conquered today because with standardized news, standardized education, standardized everything, and repetition from all the media, on all the stations that you'll buzz through if you've got television, you will become standardized with the standardized opinion. So almost all of the folk are fooled all of the time. That's how perfect it is today.

Why do you think so much of your money is going towards studying you? And all these surveys, and the latest survey has found that X percent uses blah-blah-blah... Why do you think that's all done, constantly, with your tax money getting thrown out to all these universities to do the studies on you over and over again? And the NSA doesn't just listen to everything you do and record it all and watch everything you do. It also has its own study groups on the go all the time across the world and gathers all this information. Because it's so important, you see, for control, for keeping control over billions of people, to bring in their happy world for themselves, you know, their new utopia where the global elite can come out in the open. You know, the hidden master stuff, all this hidden master stuff... the real elite, the intellectual ones at the top can come out and say, yeah I run this department for the whole planet and this is how it is and you should accept it, peasants. You see.

Folk have no idea how it's done. None at all. The problem is, most folk don't want to know. If you try and burst the bubble, of the average person, that which makes them feel secure in their own mind in a scary world, they will turn on you with rage. Be careful what you do and say. Often it's best not to volunteer information. You know, you can dip your toes in the water here and there without going too deep and getting up to your ankle or even further. You can dip your toes in, you'll see, you'll know right away if the people have the ability or not, the ones that you're talking to or you're listening to or whatever. Otherwise don't start it because, by God, if you were to... Truth is a scary thing to folk. They have a whole reality of

fiction and that fiction becomes what they call their id, the whole complete persona of themselves, that they hang onto, and if you burst it they'll turn on you viciously. If you tell them the truth about the music industry and all the songs they have loved growing up, and they go la-la-la and they sing the chorus and all that. If you tell them how it all came about and who ran it and so on and why, oh, vicious. Or who made so-and-so a star... ah, beware.

People love their fallacies. It's the rare individual, very, very rare who really wants truth. I likened it back in the 90s on the radio when I talked about freefalling. If you want truth it's like jumping out of a plane without a parachute. You can't hold onto anything that's preconceived or that you thought you knew. Of course you have no idea what you're going to learn on the way down, and if it's all new to you you can't fight it and kick it. What is is. That's what truth is. What is is, is truth. You see. Most folk can't handle that. They'll say, well I like that but I want to hang onto this, you see, which will distort their whole truth for them. But for a mental health aspect, because they've never really known what mental health is except the fake culture, the fake everything that's been drummed into them and the routines they're encouraged to go along with, they'll turn on you if you bust it. So be awfully careful.

The old meaning of identity crisis was nothing to do with genders or sexuality. It was to do with what you perceived as the id. It's you and your place in the world, and the world and its place to you, and your whole persona and how you saw yourself fitting into that whole world system and everything you interact with. That was your healthy id. But when it's completely artificial you still feel that health aspect because it's familiar to you, you say, that's what I believe, and you're happy with that. If someone tries to bust that you'll become vicious towards them. So be awfully, awfully careful, you see, about giving folk truth. Very few folk really want it. Most don't want all of it. And most actually can't handle it. That's the sad truth of things, most can't handle it. We're the most controlled society that's ever existed with the techniques that are used against us. And it's very, very difficult to get truth today. And hold truth. And all the organizations pretty well that come out showing you bits of it have a spin for their own particular agendas, unfortunately, and you get used again.

Anyway, that's a Sunday night and it's just off the top of my head as always, and I thought I'd just blurt it out. Because it has to be blurted once in a while, doesn't it? It's not depressing, you see. How can truth ever be depressing? Fantasy, that's why folk dive into fantasy like, oh, you wouldn't believe it. Because it

really does distract them into a never-never land of complete fiction. Because the world is pretty scary, you see, to them. And the scarier it becomes the more fiction, you've noticed, that they dish out to you. The more movies they dish out to you, the more catering they do to segments of fiction for you. Oh, here's the sci-fi channel, here's this channel, oh; they've got everything for everybody, you see, to make sure you're kept in some kind of fiction for escapism. Even in that escapism you're being programmed with the updates for the political correctness and how you should feel about this topic and that topic and so on and so on and so on. That's how perfect the system is.

So if you want truth start with yourself. Start with yourself and if anything makes you uncomfortable, any topic, you better ask yourself why you feel uncomfortable about exploring that topic. Why? Who put that into your head? Who gave you this Pavlovian response to feel uncomfortable when you even think about it? Think about why you're getting outraged about things. Who's telling you to get outraged? What do they have to gain? Who profits from all of this? It's quite simple, isn't it? Then tie in your memory. Try and keep memory on things if you can. Stop relying on the Internet, because I'm telling you, they keep changing reality on the Internet all the time too. I have to do link checks all the time, awfully time-consuming, to check up links from all the talks, so many talks I've given in the past. And they're always dropping links. Other articles, it might have the same link and they've rewritten the darn thing. Because truth goes down the memory hole. That's how fast the past is changed, and truth is changed, and facts are changed, all the time.

All you have is yourself. You're living in a world where pretty well the world now is under complete weather management, control. Most folk have adapted to it without reasoning through it. They've got little bits in their head they've heard here or heard there, or read a little snippet here, bits and bytes. And they'll adapt to total climate change as it's totally controlled. NOAA, the organization NOAA, for the weather, etc., has got it up every year how global dimming is getting worse and worse. It's not pollution, folks. It's the spraying in the sky. And you'll accept that too. You'll accept more and more cloud over certain areas and more and more sun over other areas that are going to get the droughts. Because now the food is up on the futures market for the biggest boys on the planet, the big agribusiness companies, and they can actually bet who's going to have the droughts this year and who's going to have a good crop this year, and they can juggle all the prices in advance, etc. etc. when it's a sure bet, you see. That's how the world is run. And people adapt.

Anyway, don't get outraged over things that you are being told to be outraged about. When your world is perfect around you then maybe think about it. But until then, forget it. Forget it. And don't be a hypocrite. And don't pretend, whatever country you're living in, is somehow better than all of that that you're seeing to be outraged about. Look at your own history, recent history, even present, and tell me how perfect you are. Because if you get outraged about anything you're told to be by the media, you're getting used.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods go with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:02 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1889](#)



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Neil: Welcome to Reality Bytes Radio on the 15th of May 2014. I've been away for a couple of weeks on the Monday show particularly just because I've been a bit busy with other stuff but we are back on track again with Alan Watt for his regular monthly slot. Are you there Alan?

Alan: Yeah, I'm here.

Neil: I sent Alan an email about a little book I picked up a couple of weeks ago when I was down visiting my parents in Devin. But I tell you if anybody is looking for second-hand books, Devin is the place. There are certainly some nice little shops there and you can pick up some real bargains. I think we got twenty books for eighteen quids. They are all of this kind of ilk, 1940's and you know stuff like that. So yeah, it's well worth going down there.

But this little book I picked up is called "Above all Nations" and it's basically a compilation of some of the actual letters that soldiers have sent home to their families and stuff from prisoner of war camps, from hospitals. There are some articles from the Times, the Express, all the mainstream media at the time in the UK from all fronts in the war, from the Japanese, the Pacific fronts, from Germany, from Italy, North Africa, all over the place.

But this is just a little one here just to kind of give people a sense of what it's about and:

"The Firby..."

Neil: Which is a ship.

"...(4,869 tons), owned by the Ropner Shipping Company, Limited, was sunk in the Atlantic. The master Captain Prince has informed the owners that he and the crew of 40 all got away and had landed safely. Four, however, had been injured by shells. The chief officer Mr. James Woodruff, stated that the crew, after taking to the boats, pulled alongside the German submarine, the commander of which was most considerate. Members of his crew handed nine loaves of black bread to the sunken ship's crew and three rolls of bandages for the injured men. Before they moved away the commander sent an S.O.S. to Mr. Churchill at the Admiralty giving the position where the sinking had occurred. After 13 hours in a heavy sea the men were rescued by a destroyer."

Neil: There are many other stories like this about airmen from both sides having shot each other down and remained over the site of the battle as it were to allow ships and other aircraft to locate their missing airmen in the sea at great risk to their lives obviously because some of them had actually run out of fuel and stuff when they had to ditch themselves.

But it struck me that this would never ever happen today, in today's kind of modern warfare where people very rarely even see their enemy, never mind you know strike up a conversation with them or indeed taken prisoner for that matter. And we are about 75 years away from the start of the Second World War more or less, and there is a bit of an argument about the exact day it started but we are more or less there.

And you know I wanted to ask you Alan, what has happened in 75 years? Because I just can't imagine this happening now. I can't even imagine these kinds of letters or articles even appearing in the media because a lot has changed obviously not just in the psyche of the people themselves but in the whole of society whereby as I say I can't imagine articles like this or even acts of bravery or compassion like this ever happening in the entire war in modern times.

Alan: It wouldn't happen because it was no mistake in fact, this is only one little part of it, there is a whole bunch of different areas of this, but this one part was that even during the American Civil War they found that only about 15% of the soldiers who were dead on battlefields actually had fired their muskets. And from this the U.S. began studies to find out why. And of course what they found out is it's not natural for folk to kill people they don't know for no real reason, if it's not an act of the moment in passion or something like that or hate or something. And therefore very few folk will actually go ahead and do it.

They carried these studies on until World War II and found that a lot of the troops were firing over the heads of their targets on all sides. And but before World War II they tried to up the ante a little bit by causing dehumanization with their propaganda in a fashion that would belittle the humanity or the human aspect of their enemy. In other words dehumanize your enemy. By World War II it was almost complete in some countries and certainly it's all gone today in fact because you have a whole generation raised on video games that were actually meant to desensitize military personnel so they'd kill their target on sight which is what worked awfully, awfully well. But going back to before World War II, you'll find quite often in World War I enemy pilots would land at the crash site, they'd follow a plane down that they had shot down and they'd land there and help the pilot out and take off again and things like that.

So by World War II it was getting a bit more vicious of course because the propaganda was really being stepped up and in World War II Britain had already given lectures at Sandhurst. I don't know if that's in the book or not but Sandhurst was, they had top scientific personnel who had worked on the human psyche, behaviorists in other words. And they came up with the concept in the 1930's in Britain of "Total War", the next war would be total war where everybody was fair game, that was the people, the public, the factory workers, everything. And that's what brought on the bombing of Dresden, the fire bombing, etcetera, and the cities that produced things so that the general population were being targeted as fair game which again dehumanized the whole aspect of war because when the troops or airmen would find out that their pilots were being, if the people at home were being bombed that worked in factories and stores and housing schemes then they'd hate the enemy even more and that helped to depersonalize them too. So a lot of psychology, and big, big units were developed in psychological warfare on how to make the personnel themselves, the fighting personnel, more apt to actually kill every target that came along their sight, and today it's absolutely perfect.

We saw Fallujah, for instance, in Iraq. And it's come out from many, many inquiries or trickled out eventually, that the free fire zones, or free kill zones, anybody who goes into that zone, it doesn't matter, is fair game. If you shot them down it doesn't matter if it is a man, woman, or child, whatever, of the local people there, nothing can be done against you legally at all. You have a free hand to kill whatever moves. And of course in Fallujah the order was to go out and make it an example. They were dragging out all the men that could be of military age, young guys who were fifteen, sixteen, and so on, anybody, and just shooting them. That's what the U.S. troops were doing. And that's part of the reason they've got them on so many drugs now today too is so that their higher emotional thinking and so on is countered by the aspect of the drugs knocking it out. They become blunted in affect they call it, and they kill everything that moves. But once they are out of the military it comes back to haunt them because they still stay on about seven up to nine drugs each for the rest of their lives after because the memories of what they have done conflict with their natural, your natural instincts to get along with your fellow human beings. To do that you must respect your human being.

Now remember too in World War I, if you look at the old black and white clips of the World War I troops of all sides and you always see them getting prayers, etcetera, before they go into battle. We know in World War I for instance, I think it was the Scots Greys and the German troops had a truce at Christmas time and it was an unofficial truce but they said what's the point in killing during Christmas time and they went across into no man's land and they both shared drinks and exchanged little presents and things until it was actually the English guns that opened up and started shooting at them again. I know that because my grandfather was one of them, he was there.

And anyway that was the natural humanity to man. That's how you are really when you realize that you are all the same basically. You are all being ordered to go. If you decide not to kill people you will get shot as a traitor you see so what choice do you have in the matter? So they still try to bring the humanity in. But by World War II as I say in Sandhurst, in England, they were teaching the aspect of total war where everybody, everybody who lives in that land is a complete target, man, woman, child, it doesn't matter, housing schemes, workers, it doesn't matter whatsoever. And that was also taken to Germany in the 30's by a colonel who became general, who taught the same stuff in the German side as well. But it all began from Sandhurst.

Today with the massive propaganda, twenty-odd years of video games, kill your enemy, kill your enemy, and the perfection, the perfection through mainly entertainment by the way, of dehumanization of enemies that you grew up with is perfected. The youngsters today just want to kill. We've seen that with the leaked videos that came out when you saw the U.S. gunships mowing down journalists by mistake, laughing at it, and they are excited as though they were shooting pigs in a barrel which almost they were you might say. So we've lost our human aspect.

But in World War I you saw them all praying before battles, in the Second World War there was a bit of that, that went on because they were throwing their old cultural values, that they all shared by the way, out the window and in this day and age it's an atheistic society where we accept mass abortion, we accept in fact that most folk who have any mental problems, possibly Down Syndrome, should be aborted. Most folk accept that. So if you do that you actually dehumanize your own life actually and everybody else's life, and now we are going into euthanasia for the elderly and all the rest of it. This was always the goal of the big boys who wrote about it in the early 1900's all through and have achieved it pretty well. We don't value life much at all today, except our own personal lives.

Neil: Yeah. It's interesting what you were saying about the blitz in Dresden because there was actually a story in here about that as well. And they did a survey in Britain, in Coventry I think it was, and possibly I think it was Birmingham maybe and they asked the people there who had been victims of bombing if they'd like to you know perpetrate the same bombing on their "German enemies". And the people who had been bombed said no. And they went to places that hadn't been bombed and they said oh yeah,

definitely, you know let's go bomb them. Because they had no experience of it themselves and didn't understand the horrors of it. It had just been a flick to them.

Alan: And not only that, the story came out of course eventually after the war that Churchill, because they had the Venona Code they called it, they cracked the German code. They knew that Germans were to bomb Coventry that night. They knew for a few days in advance and they did not evacuate. Rather than let the Germans then know that they obviously cracked the code, they allowed them to be sacrificed. And as you know Venona Code is actually Novena, they took it from the old Jesuits coding and so they called it Venona. But they had cracked the code and sacrificed Coventry. So as you say the people themselves become fair game, including pawns in the game, to keep secrecy intact.

Neil: Yep, and again you mentioned the propaganda. I suppose back in the First World War, in particular, and in the Second World War, they didn't have the propagandist if you like. They didn't have the benefit of television. And a lot of these young lads would have gone off at what seventeen, eighteen years old, who wouldn't have seen that much propaganda so perhaps you know they maintained some of the humanity when they went off because they hadn't been indoctrinated so much as the soldiers nowadays, who as you say, I mean it's everywhere. It's television, it's video games, it's you know...

Alan: Oh it's every, every movie you get today. I can remember things were very, very symbolic and they come out for a reason in movies. And big smash hits are definitely highly symbolic because we know that the Pentagon funds an awful lot of them, completely in fact. And if you go back to the old "Star Wars" movie, and it was very, very telling because in Star Wars all of the main troops were all faceless guys. They were dressed up in all this heavy armor, but there were no faces to them. So it was completely depersonalized. You are killing things you see. And shortly after that out came the SWAT teams. And they had television series on SWAT and all the rest of it. And "NYPD Blue" and all these things to get you used to the idea of SWAT teams. And then the heavy armor came in, and then the heavy armor with the troops in the black uniforms which always signifies death. And this is always understood in the military psychological warfare, death, black scares people. It's authority, it's the hangman's outfit you know the hood and the whole thing.

And so now in all the movies you see these guys coming in with facemasks on and black armor, covered in armor, looking very formidable. And these guys are really the Star Wars characters you are seeing there. They themselves are depersonalized but they are on the winning team because every one of these movies they put out with SWAT teams and all the different alphabet soup agencies that they have are all dressed the same. They even have ones for the environment here in the U.S. now by the way. They have their own big huge trucks and all the rest of it, and they are armed.

All of these agencies always win. They are the guys that win. So youngsters are growing up in an atheistic society where their old cultural values have gone, the things that gave you a common shared morality have all gone. Their morality now is winners and losers with the video games. And they want to become one of the winners. And the winners always either have a badge or they wear that black outfit covered in armor with the big gun and they come in swarms. They are never individuals. It's not a one on one fight, you are with a swarm and there is safety in the swarm. And you are on the winning side, you always win. You come in with what they call an army, and the SWAT teams now, overwhelming force.

And so the message to the public watching that is, or youngsters especially, oh they are the winning team, they can't lose. And the guy that they are after, the civilian, doesn't have a chance in hell, which he doesn't. That's the overwhelming message. This is all deliberate, and it's repetitive, repetitive through all these fictional things that you watch whether it's a drama series or movies. This is all intentional to make you, to make you simply surrender, give up and do what you are told or die.

Neil: Yeah. I mean talking about the "Star Wars" movie interestingly enough the Darth Vader character was obviously all in black but all the soldiers were dressed in white. And it was like, there was an old movie, I think it was called "Shane" I think where the anti-hero was dressed in black and the good guy was dressed in... I'm sorry the bad guy was dressed in white or something. And it's almost like it's there to confuse you. They think oh they're dressed in white, they must be the good guys you know. And the other one you see who's dressed in black, is the head guy, he's got super powers so you know he must be alright as well or that kind of thing.

Alan: That's right.

Neil: But and everybody wants to be that guy. They want to be able to bend people to their will as it were.

Alan: That's right. In the 90's I can remember, I lived a bit further south in Ontario and in a little spud town, a potato town, literally that's how it survived, it was surrounded by farms and they grew potatoes. And I can remember one day seeing four policemen, you never saw policemen in this place, who looked like models. And they were walking abreast going down the sidewalk in this town and for the first time they had changed from the blue and sky blue shirts that the cops used to wear here into this complete black outfit including black shirt, black tie, and the army boots on with the trousers tucked in the boots and I looked at them walking down there. They were all kind of jovial, unlike the general policeman you know, but who at least you could approach. They weren't so formidable and intimidating looking. And then I saw it in the local paper and they wondered if anyone had noticed, if anybody had noticed these guys walking down because they were parading to familiarize the new uniform to the general public it said.

And I must admit when I saw them walking down the street I looked around to see if anybody else was watching and they were not. And I realized then they had already become acclimatized in seeing these kinds of outfits on SWAT teams in American movies and drama series, like NYPD Blue.

So it already worked on the public without this little demonstration. But from an observer's point of view it worked awfully well because I'm sure that most of them didn't give it a second thought. Most folk don't reason through things today because they are already pre-programmed to decide what they are seeing. The programming is deciding what you are seeing before you actually reason your way through it. It's all this copious stuff from universities and all this stuff, behaviorism, and how they have already conditioned the public for every step in advance of the actual events happening.

Neil: Yeah. After the war I mean they all obviously, now they come back and they are completely traumatized, that's the way they've been back then. But after the war these young guys were to come back and they didn't have the drugs available to them that they do now so I mean what happened to those guys? I mean I know a lot of them did stay in the army for a while but the ones that came out, I mean how were they treated?

Alan: The ones that came back they didn't have so much of the same problems because they were not, even in World War II, told to simply exterminate people, the enemy. Today's army is vastly different as I say you enter free fire zones and you go into whole villages, there's Fallujah and about five other ones that they went in one after the other that were not fighting them and just round up young guys and shot them. It was execution style, that's the difference. It's going against something which is not normal to human nature. That's why they have to be drugged today. In World War II you saw your enemy. They're firing at you; you are firing at them, a clear distinction. But when they surrendered, you accepted their surrender you know.

Neil: Well I mean you don't really hear about troops surrendering anymore because I don't suppose there is anybody close by to take them prisoner.

Alan: They don't want prisoners now. Actually back in the 90's and even before that in various U.S. publications to do with the military they discussed creating, not just a robo kind of soldier, the Cyber Soldier, but also the one that was a Pharma Soldier. Lots of drugs to alter their normal responses to make them more efficient killers and the drugs they concentrated on as I say would blunt the affect, the normal emotional response, and to saving someone or helping or forgiving someone. And that way it's much easier to kill people when you are walking around in a kind of fugue state. It's just like a video game, you are in a fugue state, there's the enemy, shot, bang, dead, and that's that.

So a lot of neuroscientists have been working on this. There is massive money in it, massive amounts of money given to the top neuroscientists to dehumanize the public. And with using the behaviorists as well and with methods to basically make them go against natural instincts, in fact they completely obliterate natural instincts which are not to simply kill people unless your life is absolutely threatened you know. That's all been successfully done.

Fiction was the greatest method of all because children soak it up like crazy. We know the x-boxes and all the rest of the stuff are completely addictive. I've read the articles on the air, on RBN, and even some before that on "Sweet Liberty", and other ones, I've read the articles out from the military discussing this very thing, how successful they were in basically bringing this type of technique to the youth who were growing up with it and who were already trained to kill without thinking.

Neil: Yeah I mean back in, back when I was young we had the, I think it was called "The Victor", the magazine, the comic, sorry, and publications like that. And we had our, you know, the plastic soldiers that came in a bag and there were about forty of them or something. And you would get ones that were different colors so there were opposing armies and you threw marbles at them and you knocked them over and that kind of thing, and that was as far as it went. There was no blood and gore, there was none of that and you grew out of it. You just, you know you had enough of that and you went on to something else.

But as you say the video games, they've started them at a younger and younger age. They and introducing the violence on a very basic level, maybe it's Tom and Jerry type of stuff, but there are still people getting hit with hammers.

Alan: They still are but definitely when they brought in the video games, which are addictive, I read all the stuff from the Pentagon that said these were designed for the military and they were all for the public, the youngsters being trained in that. You see they wanted a generation around 1990 and onwards that would be brought up on video games who are already ready to go in and just kill when they were told to kill. And so they created it because they had all these wars to fight across the Middle East and in Asia and so on, so they had to prepare a generation for that which they did awfully successfully. And a lot of this came from their own writings by the way, from the Pentagon, you know admitting this.

Neil: Yeah. You know that's quite amazing. When I was young I used to get fed up hearing my parents say you know when I was young it was never like this you know. And now I'm at that stage myself and I look back and I think how did this happen you know? And but having said that people around you, my own generation as it were, who have no idea what's going on just can't even remember what it used to be like.

Alan: They can't remember. That was part of the conditioning process that's been incredibly well done I must admit, that Bertrand Russell talked about and many others that worked full time to create the new Western culture, including mass promiscuity and so on. He also worked with the groups in the U.S., the Macy Group and the Frankfurt School, to bring in as I say massive promiscuity, separate the emotional bonding from the sexual act, which they have done awfully successfully too. But also to make people narcissistic so that their little world would revolve around them, they would think about themselves far, far more than other people. That's been terribly successful. And he says when they are like that they will simply obey to keep all the goodies that they have and they wouldn't risk losing them. So they will stay in their own little circle, their little bubble of happiness and they don't want to know about the rest of the world and what's happening, etcetera. Then the state moves in you understand.

Don't forget that the state system was designed, all these services, even police services now are a police authority or force. Lenin said this, he said, the West will have all these agencies start up, these volunteer to start with a lot of agencies, that will become services, and eventually they will become authorities. And he mentioned the health service would become a health authority, mandate inoculations, etcetera. And eventually mandate sterilizations which they did in Britain and across the U.S. The U.S. was still sterilizing what they call mentally, subnormal, back and right up through the 1970's.

And so eugenics was all a big, big part of this whole darn thing. And for the rest of the public they were to be dehumanized and not to come in to aid their fellow man because once you are narcissistic, living in your little bubble, you are disassociated from all your friends around about you. They are simply friends that you get something from or something like that but they are not real friends as such. This was the society they wanted to bring in. And going back to the 1920's, H.G. Wells in a couple of his non-fictional books working for the Fabian Society, which is just a branch by the way to run the left wing on behalf of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, they run all sides of it. He said that, apart from the breaking the bonds, the emotional bonds and separating the sex and the bond from the act itself, he also said the same thing that eventually government's goal, and he was all for that, was so that they could talk down to you, the individual, and no one will stand up to help you around you. They would all be afraid of their own little luxuries being taken away if they get involved, things like that. And so they won't risk anything to come to your aid. You are on your own, there will be no family around you either that will stand up for you.

Today what you hear for instance, a person gets broke, they lose their job, their own family members will say oh go to the government services, go get welfare. They won't help them out you see. They've all been trained. If the child has some kind of abnormality, oh let the government deal with that, put him in a home. So the services now become authorities. And they are so happy to take more responsibility because it gives them more authority over you. But they were all designed from the beginning to eventually become authorities including the police force by the way. Yeah, it's all been achieved.

Neil: Yeah. I want to talk about, we'll go to a piece of music first and come back and talk about the kind of, the enemy we have, the so-called enemy we've got now in the Muslim world because they still seem to have some humanity and they are still very tight knit in terms of family and relationships and all the rest of it. And I lived in Turkey for a while, many years ago, and I see what's happening in Turkey now and I begin to wonder if that was set up a long time ago. They divided that country into east and west. They westernized the western seaboard there all the way around as far as Ankara really and the rest of it is basically a Vietnam going on there with, there is an incessant war going on there. But no, we'll come back and talk about that and how propaganda's been used to try to take away their humanity if you like. So we'll go to a piece of music Steve and we'll come back after that.

{Break 🎵}

Neil: Welcome back to Reality Bytes Radio on the 15th of May, 2014. I'm with our guest Alan Watt. We were talking during the break about the way that our enemies are created for us and I spent a bit of time in Turkey and there was, well there still is a war going on there, on the eastern side of that country. And I used to see guys coming from Eastern Turkey to Western Turkey for work and they were a different people all together but even the ones from Western Turkey who actually were conscripted at that time and sent over to fight in what was called over there, the Turkish Vietnam. It was so horrific. They would come back in an awful state, they weren't physically injured, but they were certainly mentally injured. I watched people in nightclubs basically biting through their own tongues, stuff like that. It was quite horrific. But what I did see there was the whole western culture being kind of forced on the Turkish people. And I've seen that again in Bulgaria where the banks have just moved in on mass. The local town close to where I normally visit had two banks ten years ago and now I think there are forty. Well close to forty. And not just different branches of the same bank, all different banks. All offering their mortgages, credit cards, you name it. But in Bulgaria I mean there is a lot of talk here about all these Bulgarians that are supposed to come to Britain which has never materialized because I think as I said a year ago or so it never would materialize because they can't even afford the bus fare to the local town. Never mind getting over here. But they all own their houses. Every one of them owns their own home. They own a piece of land. And the banks have moved in and basically screwed them out of them by lending them money they knew well they couldn't afford to pay back. And they are just repossessing the houses now.

Alan: Well what happened was also, you see I know a lot of people who did move to Britain from Bulgaria and it's mainly young people. And they can't get work there because since the collapse and all the rest of it, the money that the EU, all the millions and millions of euros that the EU had put into Bulgaria never reached the people to create work, it doesn't happen. It goes into the old politburo bosses who still run the country. And they are in cahoots with the banks. But you also have a complicated factor, a lot of the big Russian mafia mobs, we'll call them mafia to be safe, but the mobs at Russia that helped, they helped to collapse Cyprus and the bail-in came in and all that kind of stuff. They were putting the money

there too. They also put it into the big banks. They were spreading the banks out, they were proliferating in Bulgaria for that purpose, sinking a lot through there thinking it would be safer because of the U.S. bases going in there and have gone in with the missiles that are aimed at Russia.

So there is a lot of finagling going on but in fact the problem is there is so much natural corruption there because it was corrupt all through the communist era where the politburo bosses lived like kings, a lot of them, and they are still in the same positions today under social democrats, etcetera. That's the term they are using now. It's the same bunch and the public don't get to see the money. So there is no work for the young folk and as you know there are houses all over Bulgaria where they just walk away and leave them vacant because there is no way they can earn money to live and so they are moving out of course. Which again I think is part of the agenda as well, it's deliberate.

Neil: They're certainly killing the villages. I know we are getting off topic, but they are certainly killing the villages there. And by just that methodology, the young people are moving out on mass really. And I would say your average village has probably got about 25 to 30% of the homes empty.

Alan: That's right, all over the country.

Neil: Yeah, and there are even whole villages that are empty. So anybody who wants to know about Agenda 21, it looks like it's coming soon to a town near you. You know, that's it. That's the way it's going. And I get a lot of young people over there who actually they are quite clued up. They are quite aware of what's going on because they still have generations in their family who could warn them what it looks like.

Alan: That's one thing that has struck through. We forget too a lot of the people who lived through that whole era, under the communist regimes, they were Orthodox Christians, Eastern Orthodox, a lot of them. And they, because I'm in touch with some today, and they kept their own little secret services, private services going you might say, for religious things in their own homes. Every town, it's very much like total information awareness network we have across the West now. In fact they copied a lot of that from the Soviet system. So these folk who lived in Bulgaria and elsewhere, Czechoslovakia, had these private little meetings to celebrate their particular religion, because in every town and village there were private snoops that were working for the secret services that would shop them. The only difference was that most of the folk in Bulgarian villages knew who the particular one was in their village so they'd watch him as much as he'd watch them. So they could do these little things.

But along with it came their morality. They carried that natural old morality along with them too to help each other out and that was so vitally important. We forget that because we are not given that side of

the story. But things were terrible there and starvation came along every so often in the Soviet systems often on purpose you saw them starving out Hungary, places like that, 6 or 7 million people died on deliberate policy of starving people out as Stalin sold the grain abroad at that time. We forget that's been done across the whole Soviet system including China. Mao Tse-tung did the same thing there, deliberate policy. And folk that survived, often survived because they still had something that kept them bonded together, in other words a common culture. And we forget that too, most common cultures have some form of religion, it doesn't matter what nation or type it is. They have something that holds them together and keeps their humanity intact so they can survive.

In the West we have lost all of that until it is dog eat dog. In fact in the West the guy who gets to the top by any means possible it doesn't matter how vicious he has been, he is lauded and approved by the general population right down to the bottom level. They treat them like kings because they got so wealthy. That's what the West worships, is wealth you know. That's what they worship. And you might say the religion in the West, especially in the U.S., is actually politics.

Neil: Yeah well I mean over there, the people, and I'm talking about Bulgaria now again, the people are generally happy. They don't have enough to get by half the time but they will still give you some.

Alan: It's not just happiness, it's a natural... The thing is you can be happier more; you are not so neurotic when you have a common culture that will help each other out. And you know that, it's a safety net you see.

We don't have it in the West anymore. Everything is left up to government agencies. And so they are the big boss for everything. But over in those countries the folk have had a common culture and their common decency came out in that culture where they really, really would help each other through in all the villages to keep folk alive you know.

Neil: Yeah, well I've actually seen that because I mean people in the U.K., you know when they hear about Bulgarians, Romanians, something in the national press here, just think of them all as scrounging parasites as it were. But if they spent you know a winter in a Bulgarian village they would soon find out what these guys have to put up with. I know one chap who died in his home, and he was only in his 60's. He had no glass in his windows. I mean that's how poor he was. He couldn't afford a bed or anything. And there is no welfare system there. And we basically, you know people tried to help him out as much as they could but he was, you know, he had his pride and all the rest of it. And unfortunately that was the end of him. But people just don't, they look at these pictures on the television and think oh that's quaint. They've got chickens and some pigs and stuff. And they think it's an easy life. And they have no idea.

Alan: They have no idea and they forget too there is also their own little mafia that's run them all through the Soviet and into the present system as well. It still runs it today you know.

Neil: Absolutely.

Alan: And I know people today who have been attacked by these particular goons, who will come in if you have a few pigs sometimes and they will just grab them and off they go. And there is nothing you can do about it because you know who they are and they are monsters if they come after you.

Neil: Oh yeah. Well I've told you the little story off air there during the break and you don't mess with some people and that's it. But they have their own control system of course and you drive into a Gypsy encampment, it's all enclosed, it's almost like a concentration camp. And they've got a very large house at one end of it with a guy sitting outside with the shotguns. And that's who runs it all.

Alan: That's correct.

Neil: That's the way it is. As I say we got a little off topic there. I mean do you think that there is any hope that people will actually get their humanity back? Or I mean is there any way of reversing what's clearly happened?

Alan: We've got to remember that no countries have had so much war on the general populations as the Western Countries. This was the whole intention of the Frankfurt School that was given authority along with the Macy School, Russell was a member of both, Bertrand Russell, as well as UNESCO and so on. He was a member of all these groups. And he worked with all the behaviorists of the day to bring in a new... They were given authority these groups, working collectively to bring in a brand-new culture for the Western Countries. They had to get rid of their religious stance. That was one mandate. They had to become almost secular humanists. That was to be the new religion brought in by the United Nations. It still is by the way. And it's been awfully, awfully successful today where folk are quite content in their world believing that if they ever needed that safety net, they don't go to friends if they have any at all or family, they go to the government agency that they think is going to help them. Often they get an awful shock because it doesn't work the way that they say it works.

But the government now is the total boss over every aspect of your life. That was part of it and the old family structures have been almost, almost eradicated you know, almost. There is still a remnant within some families of strong ties and good luck to them because you'll really need them. The folk who don't have that are literally on their own if anything nasty happens to them personally.

That was always the intention of this system to make the government the top boss. And that's why George Orwell in his "1984" book had the screen in every home and the screen was attached, came right from Big Brother, all the bureaucrats, and even your mandatory keep-fit instructors came on every morning. They could talk right to you number so-and-so, Smith, you know. Stand up straight, touch your toes, blah, blah. That would be it. You couldn't turn around to anybody to help you, friends, family, or anything. It was all gone. And that's almost been achieved. You understand this was, they called it "Total War". Total meant the destruction of all that was to bring in the new. And that's been very successfully done in the Western Countries.

Neil: Yeah, absolutely. I just reread "Fahrenheit 451" recently and of course you have the full wall television sets in that as well. And the status symbol was to have one on every wall.

Alan: And interactive as well.

Neil: Yeah, you were interactive. And they had soap operas before soap operas were even heard of and before television was even heard of. But yeah it really is hard to see how it can be reversed but I suppose we have got to hope for the best, that there are people coming through who don't take the indoctrination. I mean I know that it's almost impossible to avoid it.

Alan: It's almost impossible today, in fact again you always go back to the masters who set up the present cultural system and changes in the cultural system that have yet to be implemented because they were doing it in stages. But most of them are dead now. These guys drafted up the whole era to come post World War II, the 60's counter-revolution, etcetera, revolution, all the different revolutions. They planned the sexual revolution, the feminist revolutions, and so on all the way down including by the way they were completely integrated with the fashion industry believe it or not. Because you have to have all these, these are all part of culture and so on and the music industry to bring in a brand new culture where government would be in total control, experts. This was the Club of Rome by the way if you go into their writings. This is what they were working with too and they also worked with Bertrand Russell.

So they were to bring in this brand new culture where the state and all of its agencies would be the bosses from birth to death of every individual under their system. And that's what GIRFEC is about in Scotland. They have other ones in England that are much similar. They brought one into the States that's kind of similar. And so it's to be a unified culture eventually across the whole wide world, a complete new system, a complete new system for the world. A world order means a world order. And that's what they've been working with eventually. A common, common culture across the planet will come out of this eventually after all of the different riots of ethnic clashes.

And these guys work intergenerationally. They don't say we have to get it done in our time; they can do it two, three, four, five generations down the road. That's what the foundations were set up to do. And there is a great book out it's called, "Foundations their Power and Influence". It was written about all what you think about as non-profit organizations of the big Rockefeller, Carnegie, Ford, and all the ones in Britain as well that were to be a parallel government and then be the government, because the ones who set up these foundations would be the bosses of international corporations, one and the same thing. That's why Bill Gates who was never elected to anything has so much power in the world and over countries, and so on. That's why those big boys in the Club of Rome have so much power in what they say and all their stuff gets used at the United Nations.

The United Nations is also the embryo for the centralization for World Government even though none of us have ever voted to get them set up and started on the go to begin with never mind a vote to see who gets in. It's completely undemocratic you see. And the same with the trading blocks where eventually the CEOs of the corporations, who also run the big foundations that run all the NGOs and fund them all, shape the direction that the whole world's traveling in. They give all the funding to universities, etcetera. And along with the funding comes the mandates what to teach and what not to teach. So they can direct the whole shape and future of the minds of all those who are growing up, and so they are prepared for their part in the world even if they don't understand it until it happens. It's a perfect scientifically organized system this, and this is the world they want to be run by experts from cradle to grave and it's worked very well up until now.

What you see with the problems in society is simply the chaos and the clashes of old systems versus new systems. The old systems are always dropping off because they can't fight it, they don't have the finances even to fight it never mind the time. And the authorities make it quite plain that nothing is going to stand in their way, they are going to get what they want, again overwhelming force.

Overwhelming force doesn't simply mean that police come at you with combat gear; it also means that all the legal departments of government and state will come against you and they'll make you bankrupt and put you into poverty, etcetera, etcetera. They make life unbearable for you. That's also part of overwhelming force, total war. So all these aspects are being used today to train the public into the ideal obedient citizen that they want for the present and the near future, definitely the near future.

Neil: Yeah, well what's happening to Britain tomorrow is the first debate in parliament which just happens to coincide with the last day of the concession which they brought forward by a week. Just last week they decided to give themselves an extra week's holiday. Is the National Service Bill, that's getting debated in parliament tomorrow and nobody is going to have any right to reply on it I'm sure. But that coincides with a program that's already in place called the National Citizens Service Program for 16 to 19 year olds. And one of my colleague's son went on it, well as a volunteer, and to do a bit of research for his

mom. And basically it's a boot camp and they have Alsatian dogs come into the dormitory and sniff through all their belongings and their billets if you want to call it, in military terms anyway, everything is searched, their clothes are searched, their private baggage is searched, and that's for 16 to 19 year olds, and the National Service Bill is for 19 to 25 year olds. So it's all falling into place.

Alan: It's falling into place and they keep pushing through the same bill in the U.S. It's exactly the same bill for you to work abroad or at home to serve the country as they call it. But it's also to train a generation. Out of the ones they train for this they will select the ones that really go for it, that really like it. And they'll select them to be the new overseers in their little areas of communitarianism for the future. The big plan of course that Cameron keeps prattling on about because eventually you have to live in your little communitarian area with appointed, just like... What you are living in is the goal that the Soviet Union never reached, where Soviet means ruled by councils remember. But these councils were not elected, they were appointed. And the leaders were all appointed. And this is the new system, the great plan, the great work, the great society, all of the terms they are using in Britain are about. And so these people will be little fanatics, majordomos and they've gone through their little national service thing, they've been picked because they really like it. They adapt to authoritarianism very well. They like authoritarianism. They like to give out authority and these are the ones they'll make your majordomos over you.

Neil: Yeah going back to Bulgaria the thing, that's already happening actually there again. They are having these people in the villages kind of going around and exerting some kind of authority which they were never elected to do. But you know that's, at least people there still recognize it for what it is and they are actually warning their children.

Alan: They do. They know exactly what it is, it's just the West that are totally blinded, they don't know what's going on. Because they haven't had that before. They haven't had your neighbors being dragged off in the middle of the night by the goon squad you know.

Neil: Well talking about people being dragged off in the middle of the night, Robert Green is still in prison after what, three months now, on no charges really and he's up for bail again tomorrow which is unlikely he'll get it. But anybody who wants to write him, I've got his prison number and his address somewhere but I'll post it up here possibly tomorrow or something. But yeah, I mean they are actually taking people off the street. I think there was another case yesterday. I was speaking to somebody, somebody who reported pedophilia, a mother and a daughter, and both of them were just taken away. So there you go.

Alan: Yes. It's interesting too which stories they will publish to make sure you get a point, a point that sinks into our heads. And all this stuff that they will never publish of course you know because in reality government, they've gone to an awful lot of time and trouble through propaganda and indoctrination

techniques and through schooling to give us all a fake impression of what government is all about. And this was well covered by Adam Curtis by the way, especially through the television, the BBC, etcetera, and how it operated, and why it operated the way that it did. He did also "The Power of Nightmares". It's well worth watching that series where he used a lot of footage that's never been shown to the public before of how they decided what was good for the public, bad for the public. But basically his series completely affirmed what Jacques Ellul, the philosopher in France, what he said about propaganda, he said all television shows to do with the state exercising force to keep the public order, the public good, all of that, he says all dramas and fiction are complete propaganda, a well understood technique amongst behaviorists.

Another one too is for the coming pharmacological control of the general population, gradually accepting them that taking pills is normal. They start them off at childhood, pick the brighter ones out at school and dumb them down to an extent until they are in a fugue state once again, they can't operate properly and they go through life on pills. We know that a lot of these pills, especially the amphetamine types that they give them for children, prescribed ones, shrink their brain. We know that, it's a physical effect and it's well documented too. It can't be, cannot be disproved. It's not an iffy thing, it happens, and they take the brightest children that ask all the right questions and they attack them right there and then and that ties in with what Russell said about the bright children of the future, he said we'll have to eliminate them. Well they've done it awfully successfully.

They also said that some children in previous years, before the 40's, could slip through their nets, but not anymore at school because they give them so many tests and so much neuroscientists pour over all these little tests and their scores and so on. They know exactly what it means and they can give you a complete readout on this child's personality. What he'll go for, what he won't go for, what he will go along with and what he will not go along with, etcetera. And they are all marked down precisely for scientific control of the population. This is what all of this is about folks. Most folk don't reason, they do not reason the news out for themselves. They get downloaded with bits and bytes of it and repetition, repetition all the time, bits and bytes from this news station and that news station. And they don't think through it but it sort of congeals and comes together in their head the way it's intended. But they have never reasoned through things, they simply adopt the opinion that they have left them with. And it's a scientific technique that works awfully, awfully well. You are left with your opinions that become yours, and so much so that you see the guys in the bars fighting over opinions that actually they have never reasoned through in their lives.

Neil: Yeah, it sort of shocked me that, that's why the social services are now claiming that, not to vaccinate your child is a cause for neglect, and they are coming after them because if you can't get the vaccines in them they might actually start thinking for themselves later on in life.

Alan: That's right.

Neil: But that's, and I think it was Jacques Ellul again in the book, "Propaganda", he said that all propaganda has to be from every source continuous, it can't be allowed to stop. And if it stops then the chain will be broken.

Alan: Actually they've got a term for it. They have got a term for it and you'll see it often in the treaties they sign up, from the Council on Foreign Relations, which is simply the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. And these are the guys who drafted up, they were the guys put in charge and they drafted up, they put themselves in charge, they are an unelected private organization. They put themselves in charge and they drafted up all the treaties and the signatory stuff and the structure for the integration of the whole of Europe. They did the same thing for the NAFTA agreement for the integration of the Americas. And they came out on television in Canada, they had admitted it by the way for the first in 2005. They came out as the Council on Foreign Relations for Canada and the States and Mexico and admitted they drafted up the charter for all of these free trade agreements which means amalgamation of all your systems together down the road, incrementally.

But I noticed an article recently and what they said in it was now that free trade has been institutionalized, that's the term they used where the repetition that you are talking about is everyday language, folk accept it without questioning it or even reasoning through it. It's just there like gravity. It's a normal thing. Now that we've got free trade rationalized and institutionalized in everyday business and conversation we'll go the next step which is and not just the Pacific Rim Agreement, trading with the Pacific Rim and so on, Pacific countries, but also with the whole of Europe. Again tightening that bond with the trade with Europe which is an integration of all your economic policies which eventually leads to all your criminal and non-criminal policies and legalistic terms because that's how countries are defined. You are defined by your economic system. When you go into law school that's what they'll teach you there. Your country and all of its laws is defined by your economic system of imports, exports, manufacturing, and so on. The value of human life comes down to what could this person that you murdered have produced in their life for this company and the taxes that they would have created for the government to collect. And that's how your punishment comes along, that's how it is decided upon, your financial value to the system. No kidding.

So once you start integrating all your trade agreements which eventually get systems built and to deal with a new economic branch dealing with nothing but trade in every country then they are dealing with each other then it broadens out into the wider society. That's how the European Union and its new parliament came to be which the boys who set it up knew would be eventually anyway. {Laughs} It's quite amazing.

So people have no idea how the world really works but again it's done through propaganda. And you've lived through I'm sure all of the "should we vote for the European Union or not" for integration. You've seen it over and over and people said nobody wanted it but they got it regardless. And they kept telling you the same propaganda that they use in Canada and they are using in Mexico and they are using for the Trans-Pacific Partnership, etcetera. Oh if you don't join you will be left behind. We've all seen that too. And look at the mess Europe is in with its massive, incredible financial debt because of it all. Look at the deindustrialization, all the factories have gone to China because that was all set up by the Royal Institute for International Affairs by the way. They set up the World Trade Organization, the IMF, and the Bank for International Settlements. These are all privately owned by this group.

So why do the people bother voting when non-governmental bodies dictate the policies including the treaties, all your trade agreements, and your integrations into trading blocks? Why do you bother voting for these politicians that spout jobs, jobs, jobs, education and healthcare at election time when these guys have got nothing to do with it?

Neil: And law and order of course. But yeah I mean we are supposed to vote for these creeps next Thursday for the European parliament again. A European parliament which costs us 55 million pounds a day and if we didn't pay it for one year we wouldn't have this bogus national debt in the first place.

Alan: If folk would just stop voting all together that would be a start.

Neil: Yeah exactly.

Alan: Why participate in the scam?

Neil: Well it's actually illegal to pay taxes to a government which is illegally paying taxes to an organization which doesn't produce accounts.

Alan: That's right. It's actually illegal to claim or demand taxes from a citizen from a corporate body that doesn't have anybody's signature on it.

Neil: Yeah, yeah. Well if only more people just step back and just stopped paying up the world might be a better place.

Alan: Well we know what we have to do or what folk have to do but the fact is nobody is going to do it because again they've done thousands of odd studies. They do thousands of them every year on all of

us and all the different think tanks and they publish them in all these different institutes across the planet to see how many folk would stand up for this and stand up for this particular thing or that particular thing. And they know that they've got the society so fragmented. They know that the ones at the bottom always get hurt first naturally. When they stand up they either are totally ignored or they end up starting riots. Riots are easy to control.

The middle classes pretend that their little bubble is going to go on forever and they don't squeal until they actually get hit personally and they can't afford things etcetera, etcetera, that's when they start squealing. And the ones that try to emulate the upper classes have nothing in common with them whatsoever. They see you as the same peasant as they see in China. They don't care, all the peasants are the same to them and their reality is totally different than is portrayed on the fictional television, etcetera.

So they know that no one will stand up in unison for what should be done and has to be done if you are going to save anything at all in society or allow your children to literally be turned into pharmacological robots and maybe yourself as well down the road with your Soma to keep you happy. This is what it's all about. This is the new system.

The Club of Rome in their book, it was called, "The First Global Revolution", it said in it that democracy doesn't work however they've always used the term democracy from the United Nations and so on as they want to conquer other countries to bring them all into the same system. So you have a façade of what people think is democracy, and the façade of they think they have rights too, but in reality the Club of Rome said if there are too many factions all competing for power there could never be any harmony therefore an authoritarian system must be introduced, run scientifically. And they were simply reiterating H.G. Wells and many others before him on the same system.

What you are seeing now is the training into authoritarianism. And you'll notice too, I've noticed this, the general news for instance since the Leveson Inquiry and the bill that went forward by Leveson, Lord Leveson in Britain, it kind of muzzled a lot of journalists. There is less speculation about and personal opinions by journalists now. You get more trivia churned out than ever before. At the same time you had the Finkelstein Inquiry in Australia who also turned out the big bill there, massive thousands of page bills, for it to cut, muzzle the media in Australia. I think Canada has done it too. So all the British Commonwealth countries went along with it at the same time.

And what you are seeing in the news now is nothing but absolute propaganda and trivia, trivia. And all the news you get is about over there somewhere but not what's happening right in your own backyard. You may get it in a local paper, petty crime and things like that, but nothing major about what your governments are actually up to. And you'll notice too there is less and less politicians coming out and

saying things as they try to get you conditioned and they are doing it very well. This is through a conditioning process for the public to gradually accept the fact not to expect statements from the actual politicians that you think you elect. And what you get is announcements simply from governmental departments. This is the new authoritarian system they are training you into. For the future you will simply accept the fact there is a power structure above you that's run by some kind of special experts out of special wombs. And you just go out and play and work hard and pay your taxes and be good and don't concern yourself with it. That's the system they are bringing in right now as we live and it's very obvious.

Neil: Yeah. What I've noticed. We were down at parliament on budget day and trying to get some of these characters, and we went down the street and there wasn't a politician anywhere. And even the police on the gate said this is highly unusual, this just doesn't happen. They were obviously told to stay away. And as I say we have got this farce of an election next Thursday and I've yet to see anybody out in the street campaigning. They've just, they have disappeared.

Alan: Well we don't really need them anymore. And again that's training the public that it doesn't matter. They'll put their own boys in regardless and fake the numbers as they have done for an awful long time. Like Stalin says, I don't care who votes, I only care about those that count the votes. And that's all rigged so they'll carry this system on for a little while more but they are training the public not to even be concerned about it, that to accept this new authoritarian system. They've already said by the way in the Pentagon and the publications of the CFR, accept it, antiterrorism is going to go on forever. So antiterrorism now covers every spectrum of law and order and even civil law and so on, everything. This is the new rule for the future for the rest of your lives and beyond. Yeah, that's what they've said.

Neil: Well of course that was in "1984" as well you know, terrorism, terrorism, terrorism. Okay, well we've kind of gone over a bit on time but thanks very much again Alan for your insights and your knowledge.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Neil: And I'm sure we'll have you back next month or so again.

Alan: Sure enough. It's been a pleasure.

Neil: We have a few days to sort it out. Okay, we'll go to a short piece of music and then we'll be back with something on vaccines I think.

{Closing Music 🎵}

October 23, 2025 at 12:03 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1890](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on May the 18th, 2014. I'd just like to say that many people have emailed from all over, the world really, about the weather changes. And of course the weather changes are all planned that way because geoengineering has been going on constantly, continuously, not experimentally, since 1998. That's when it really started big time in Ontario at least and other countries too. Before of course, since even the 50s, they were doing lots of geoengineering experiments onwards over select areas to see the effects of weather modification.

I've gone through the history of weather modification and all the other effects they can produce too, with using electromagnetic energy, the HAARP technology, etc. And going back to even Teller who came up with the idea of the H-bomb. He talked about saturating the skies with metallic particles which make it more conductive to electrical impulses which could be controlled. Of course we even have Brzezinski talking about that [in his book, *Between Two Ages*, in the chapter] The Technotronic Era, where he talks about using these waves across whole continents to pacify the people or change their moods and so on. They can actually make you anxious or depressed or simply placid, because we work on frequencies. Every cell in your body has its own frequency, every cell type that is, and by modifying that and getting close to it they can mimic it and then alter it slightly too. It works across the board with people.

But we've watched this geoengineering going on in concert with the global warming agenda, which is the big PR stunt to institutionalizing our way of talking and thinking and in conversations, the idea that we are causing all the problems on the planet, where in reality big scientific societies and agencies are working hard to give this impression. I've mentioned so many times, and I can't stress it enough, that Arthur C Clarke talked about the effects of advanced science on a primitive population, and he said that, it would appear as magic to the people.

We think we are so advanced today, the average person, because of the Internet and so on; we think we know it all. And we don't because we are way behind with all the techniques that are used, with all the scientific magazines which are low-level stuff, that's research that's been done, again, just starting basically on certain areas. Whereas the real searching was done a long time ago; and what you're given for public consumption is obsolete to an extent too. So we believe what they tell us, a lot of people do believe what they're told because they get repetition, propaganda also works by repetition, until the public themselves start parroting it in their conversations. I've gone through the history of this. Go into the archive section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you'll find talks I've given on this and the history of it and so on. And the histories too of the non-governmental organizations which have tremendous power today, working under the United Nations umbrella. The United Nations of course is an organization set up by a private organization already in existence, which was the Lord Alfred Milner group which became the Royal Institute of International Affairs/Council on Foreign Relations. They created all of these agencies, supranational agencies which are privately run. They set up the World Bank. They set up the IMF and the Bank for International Settlements; I've gone through the history of that before too. So the next step of course is to use the scientific technique to control all of society. It's already been done, actually, and most folk don't know it. They really don't know that science rose up a long time ago, well-funded, well managed and organized and directed by the funders, the funders being an intelligentsia already in existence who came from very wealthy families. They hired the best minds they could find to create their organizations, like the CFR, Council on Foreign Relations. And they've done it awfully well.

They set up the idea of the trading blocs and eventually to amalgamate the three main blocs under a world governmental agency down the road, which is almost here pretty well. In fact, we are global. We've heard that prattle about globalism for an awful long time, until again, it becomes institutionalized, as they call it themselves in their own writings. Once we prattle on about it, in the public, in general conversations, on a superficial level because most folk will prattle on about these things without ever digging into it themselves. They've got bits and bytes of information and they simply prattle it off to each other in conversation and other folk think they know what it means too because they've heard the little bits and bytes as well, and they don't go any deeper than that.

Anything done on a major scale is put out hypothetically to the public... If we were going to do this geoengineering what would the consequences be? That's what they talk about at their big meetings. Of course the organizations they work for, the multitude of them, have already done all the research and they bring it together, and they also observe the effects as it happens, because it's already been going on for a long time now. In other words, the major decisions are bypassed by the general public. We are

told it's in the future, and possibly, and maybe not at that, etc. etc., till it's all very confusing. And because we are trained to parrot what comes across from the news and from famous people, etc. we ignore what we see with our own eyes. Most folk do. Even when they see it, they've been watching the spraying for years, they don't want to say, well, this is not how it used to be.

People have very short term memories today. They expect, like Brzezinski said, the media to do their reasoning for them. Therefore if no hassle and anxiety is drummed up by the media to be concerned about something, they will not be concerned. They will ignore their own conclusions or responses or even thinking or reasoning to do with what is happening above their heads, in fact, or why the weather is changing. It's quite simple. And it's quite astonishing too, that we're so easy to manipulate in so many different ways; this is only one aspect of it.

So we have been told that the geoengineering, if they ever did it that is, it could have... once they noticed that we're getting a lot of rain of course, they suddenly changed it, oh it could be lots of rain happening. Well, since November to April, the snow melted here in April in Ontario where I am, and since then it's been raining. So from November till April the ground didn't see any sun at all, pretty well; it was never bare because we didn't have a big thaw like we usually have. So we had a massive blanket of snow, lots of snow, more snow than I've seen for years. Most folk here say that, the older guys say that they haven't seen this since the early 1960s. So it's back again, you see. But we see the spraying going on. Even with the short breaks in clouds that we see they're still doing it. And sure enough, in the wintertime therefore you're getting it coming down as snow and then it goes straight into rain. It's rained here for about the last month pretty continuously, very little sunshine. And last night the temperature dropped right down to -3° Centigrade or about 29° Fahrenheit, round about that temperature. So we're still in the freezing temperatures at night here and it's cold during the day.

So the geoengineering is working awfully well. But eventually the public, the general public will get the message from the media to be concerned about the weather. Concern yourself about it... and then they will be concerned about it. Because the idea is to make you believe that you are the cause of it all. It's so brilliant, isn't it, how easy it is to manipulate millions or even billions of people by the information you receive. After all, why would anybody want to lie to you?

That's how naïve we are. People didn't used to be so naïve. I mean, up until just before TV came in folk distrusted governments. They distrusted them, across the world. Because they had a better education of the history of governments, and armies and standing armies and all these things and how a power elite could turn them against the people at any time they wish to, and they often did of course; that's the history of the world. So eventually we will blame ourselves because that's the intention. We'll believe it because people will start to say, my God the weather is changing... They still won't notice the spraying because it won't be mentioned of course on the mainstream media. Then of course you'll be taught that science has to rule us even more, and that old governments and politics are obsolete because they represent you and you are uneducated, you're ignorant, etc., we need an advanced scientific group to run the world. It's been like that for a long time actually, they just haven't told you; and I'll touch on that tonight.

But I have gone into the past quite a bit in different areas, about the organizations that were set up to bring in world government, who set it up, the big bankers of the day of course, and very wealthy intergenerational families which created the big groups. Of course in the US everyone knows the Rockefeller family that really helped to spearhead, at least that's what you're told; there were big groups behind them, mind you, the Rockefellers also took the heat but the Rockefellers belonged to the organization. In fact, the old man Rockefeller was set up and given a lot of help, put it this way, in acquiring his power and wealth by the organization that already existed. But they put him out as the front man for the Council on Foreign Relations. He already worked for it before they called it that of course, because as I say it's a branch of the Milner group, and then they gave themselves the official titles later on to further confuse the general public.

The organization itself was so secretive according to Carroll Quigley that many folk in Parliament, including Winston Churchill at one point, didn't know; they knew there was something going on by a group, but they had no name given out to the general public at the time. Now, most folk maybe know the term Council on Foreign Relations when they bring on a spokesperson to advise on foreign-policy etc. Private organizations, very old indeed. Anybody who's anybody, and who's been a so-called made-man, made by the organizations behind them that is, that opened up the doors, cut out the competition for them and made sure they were awfully wealthy... In other words, they're bought and paid for completely, intergenerationally, they will carry on the agenda. So I've gone through that in the past too if you go into the archives again at cuttingthroughthematrix.com; you can find out lots of information on all of this. But

the idea for this group, this very old group, was to create a world society, as I say. How to maintain power for their own corporations was awfully important of course. Because economics is the key to controlling everything. And those at the top of money and power want to keep it and ensure that the big corporations they also own don't fail, the big, big ones. They amalgamate all the time of course, but really it's all kind of in-the-family. You'll find that many of the top corporations, in any particular area, are all owned by the same shareholders at the top, the select shareholders; these shares are not advertised to the public to buy.

Now, getting back to the idea of science controlling society, I'll just touch on something, an old book by a very important man. Because again, they put out their own spokespeople to often write to each other, in a sense, by publishing books. The general public will get one message but the insiders get another message from what they read; that's how a lot of things are written. Lord Bertrand Russell I've mentioned so many times was often accused of being a communist. And he wasn't. Because you understand, this same group, the Royal Institute of International Affairs/Council on Foreign Relations funded all sides. In fact, they created all sides that appear to be in conflict. And they made sure that we fed even opposing sides through Cold Wars, etc. Because to get change you must have at least two sides; one side where everyone's content won't fight and change for anything; why should they? So you create an opposing side and through the opposition, it's the old Thesis, Antithesis and Synthesis that you end up getting. This is the whole idea of strategy. All strategies are worked out that way, the Hegelian dialectic as they like to call it, but which existed long before Hegel came along. So to get change you need all the conflicts so you must control all sides. So only those at the top know the con, and even the real higher workers beneath them, still higher level but beneath them, are not in on the big joke you might say, the big, big joke. That's why the bombs were never set off during the Cold War. That's why the missiles were never fired. An organization that's running the whole show would never, ever have a lack of failsafes to ensure that only those at the very top could press the buttons of course. And they were all working for the same group, always having international meetings together.

Now, the society they wanted to bring in was not democratic. I've mentioned this before. They would use the term democracy, the public had been already accustomed to the term in the 1800s, the idea of democracy, put it that way, but they had the intention of always controlling this thing called democracy, which disarms a lot of people mentally, and sometimes physically, to give up all personal power and do it for the greater good, we're all in it together sort of thing. But the boys at the top always had a plan, and they said, democracy would never work, in their own writings, private writings, and they would have to bring in a scientific society.

Bertrand Russell of course was one of the top propagandists for them. He was also a very busy worker, working with groups who were given, again, the right to create new cultures by a private organization running it at the top. They even had presidential authority after World War II, in fact during World War II to help set up the postwar reconstruction, changing cultures, etc. etc. Now, here's a book that Russell put out in 1931. It's called *The Scientific Outlook*. This guy is often called a philosopher, a mathematician and so on. But he was also a propagandist and he worked with the Macy group, the Frankfort school and other doctrines, you might call them, clubs, that wanted to bring in this new socialist-appearing society. It had to always appear to be socialist, for the people, etc. That way they wouldn't have any more revolutions, eventually, and the people would be conned into believing it really was all for them.

But their goal was always stressed by Russell, who couldn't help but boast once in a while. He had a tremendous ego, this man. So much so, in fact, he kept going after other guys' wives, very important people, just to win them over, to say I'm better than that guy, you see. Tremendous ego. Very pompous in private conversation at dinner tables, etc. Very arrogant. He loved to get arguments going and try and belittle other people. He fell out with Arthur Koestler on that topic because when a bunch of them were at the dinner table he tried, he was flirting, Russell was flirting heavily with Koestler's wife and Koestler lost his top, which is exactly what Russell wanted to happen, you see, but a psychopathic personality, he enjoyed it.

So here's a little thing he wrote in 1931, *The Scientific Outlook*. This is before World War II, remember. People think everything came as a surprise attack in World War II, especially for the US... Japan just happened to suddenly do a nasty sneaky thing and it was all a big surprise. Of course we know that FDR, and even before him, the US had been cutting off and taking over all the Pacific areas. Japan needs imports. It needs to bring in its energy supplies and so on, raw materials. And to stop any expansionism the big corporations in the US and Britain made sure that they had a complete hold on all of these islands and lands where they got the raw resources. They didn't want Japan butting in. But they did want to bring in the world society. So what do you do? You've got to get a war going of course, is what you have to do to change culture. Remember what they said, and Quigley said this too, who worked for the same group remember. Quigley said that you can get more done in five years of war than 50 years of peace and PROPAGANDA; it's easier to change society. And he said, all sides in the conflict have their culture changed.

Now, why would they want to change the culture? Well, to bring you into a new society, a world society, you must eliminate all the old cultures to bring in the new. It's the old Nimrod idea, isn't it, really, the old tower of Babel, and they all spoke as one language. The old thing... That's why they have that old broken tower in so much of the Rosicrucian and Masonic literature of course. It's to do with something for the future, the creation of this tower, if you want to call it that, and who knows, maybe it's going to be a massive electrical tower. But anyway, the idea is power. A tower stands for power, one power running the world.

But here's what he says...

In spite of the extraordinary success of Japanese policy (Alan: ...this is 1931...), there are certain unintended effects which are likely in time to cause serious difficulties. The sudden change of habits and of conscious opinions has induced a certain nervous strain, at any rate in the urban part of the population. This may produce a tendency to hysteria in time of national stress; indeed, such a tendency was shown in the massacres of Koreans that occurred after the earthquake of Tokio. What is more serious, the position of Japan demands the growth of both industrialism and armaments. Owing to the expense of the latter the industrial workers are poor; they tend, consequently, to acquire a rebellious mentality, and the circumstances of their work make it difficult for them to preserve that close family organization upon which Japanese society is built. If Japan should become engaged in an unsuccessful war, (A: This is coming from a guy, remember, who attended lots of world meetings, often which were kept quiet from the public, generally they were.) these circumstances might produce a revolution analogous to the Russian Revolution. The present social structure in Japan is likely therefore in time to become unstable, but it may be that the same skill which has rendered possible the triumphant career of Japan throughout the last seventy years will enable the Japanese to adapt themselves to changing circumstances gradually without any violent upheaval. The one thing that seems fairly certain is that, whether gradually or by revolution, the social structure in Japan will have to be profoundly modified. (A: Then he goes on to say...) Remarkable as it is, therefore, it is not a perfect example of scientific construction. (A: ...scientific construction, eh...) I do not mean by this that it could have been bettered at the time, but only that it is not in all respects a model for the future. (A: In other words, you need a war and massive change, that's guided, which of course is what they did eventually after World War II. In fact, they planned it all before, during and after; they were still carrying out the changes for the hypothetical future of Japan which they had already worked on.)

The attempt at scientific construction which is being made by the Soviet Government (A: Now, this is why these boys created these big, they called them, experiments across the world, to use in the future. They'd find out all the problems that would arise through the system and they'd bring in another one later on, under a different name of course; we call it socialism or world government. And this is what you're in today, it's a perfected Soviet system.) is more ambitious than that which was carried through by the Japanese innovators in 1867; it aims at a much greater change in social institutions, and at the creation of a society far more different from anything previously known than is that of Japan. (A: So he's lauding what happened in the Soviet Union, with its millions slaughtered and the whole thing.) The experiment is still in progress, (A: ...the experiment... is still in progress...) and only a rash man would venture to predict whether it will succeed or fail; (A: Remember, the CFR and the Royal Institute of International Affairs covered up the massacres and slaughters in the Soviet Union, and up until after World War II, well after it in fact.) the attitude both of friends and enemies towards it has been singularly unscientific. (A: ...unscientific attitude, right...)

For my part, I am not anxious to appraise the good or evil in the Soviet system, but merely to point out those elements of deliberate planning which make it so far the most complete example of a scientific society. (A: In other words, all of what they called superstition or religion was kicked out, of course; not all of it, there was actually some which was allowed. But he said, a scientific society, in other words, scientific experts organized, and NGOs too by the way. And remember, 'Soviet' means rule by councils, appointed councils, which is what we have today. Only we've got private NGOs all funded by big private foundations, most of them if not all of them are members of the CFR/Royal Institute of International Affairs, these big foundations. And they help bring in the environmental things, they're at all the world meetings, they have a big, big major say in what happens. The public don't count. The proles don't count, as George Orwell said.)

In the first place, all the major factors of production and distribution are controlled by the State (A: ... which Russell really thought was a great idea. And by the way, that's why you have the World Trade Organization and the GATT Treaty etc., run by private organizations, which you think are all separate.);

in the second place, all education is designed to stimulate activity in support of the official experiment (A: ...massive propaganda, massive indoctrination. It's quite easy to train the public in a Pavlovian style, and Pavlov had a lot to do with the schooling system across the whole Soviet system.);

in the third place, the State does what it can to substitute its religion for the various traditional beliefs which have existed within the territory of the U.S.S.R.;

in the fourth place, literature and the Press are controlled by the Government, and are such as are thought likely to help it in its constructive purposes (A: That's the same as we have today. We've had it for an awful long time. Because Quigley himself said, all the major press, all the owners, editors and so on, are all members of the one organization, the CFR/Royal Institute of International Affairs. And we get most of our news from Reuters and the API; and Reuters of course was set up by the Rothschilds.);

in the fifth place, the family, in so far as it represents a loyalty which competes with loyalty to the State, is being gradually weakened (A: That was the intention, the destruction of the family unit, remember, the abolition of it, under the communist system. And that's what you have in the West under a different technique that they used, which is massive promiscuity and massive entertainment and heavy indoctrination in school to get younger and younger children all the time until they're hypersexualized before they even get into puberty and they will never stay with one person for the rest of their lives and have families and children.);

in the sixth place, the Five Year Plan (A: ...which they love these 5, 10, 50 year plans, at the United Nations too by the way.) is bending the whole constructive energies of the nation to the realization of a certain economic balance and productive efficiency, by means of which it is hoped that a sufficient degree of material comfort will be secured for everyone. (A: Now, who decides what is sufficient? Well, the big boys do.) In every other society of the world there is enormously less central direction than under the Soviet Government. It is true that during the war (A: He's talking about World War I, or The Great War as they called it then. Why they would call it 'great', well I've explained that before too.) the energies of the nations were, to a considerable extent, centrally organized, but everyone knew that this was temporary,

and even at its height the organization was not so all-pervasive as it is in Russia. (A: ...because government comes in and takes over, almost through martial law during times of war. That's why they're using the anti-terrorism idea now for the next part of this agenda, today.) The Five Year Plan, as its name implies, is supposed to be temporary, and to belong to a time of stress not wholly unlike that of the Great War, but it is to be expected that if it succeeds, other plans will take its place (A: ...and that's exactly what you have.), since the central organization of the vast nation's activities is too attractive to the organizers to be abandoned readily.

The Russian experiment may succeed or may fail, but even if it fails, (A: Now, here's the important part...) it will be followed by others which will share its most interesting characteristic, namely, the unitary direction of a whole nation's activities. (A: This is so important if you understand what he's saying here. This is a guy who attended all the world meetings. He was given the power along with other groups, a big organizer to alter the culture before World War II, after World War II, and even the changes that you're going through in your own lifetime today. The groups in his generation planned the changes step by step with their 5, 10, 50 year plans, etc, minutely by the way. Education, steps of changes in education. Everything had to be done incrementally. So he's talking about, they still admired, you see, this experiment, the Soviet Union, and you had it in China too. That's why China, by the way, is the poster child of the United Nations today. Everyone obeys the state. The state is all-powerful. And because there are no opposing parties, they say, well, they can get things done. You see. Maggie Thatcher said the same thing. She said when she retired, she now belongs to a higher organization, the technocracy, unelected people working for an organization, behind the scenes with other ex-premiers of countries across the world, and she said, we can get things done without the spotlight being on us, and without the public knowing even what they're doing so they can't complain or demonstrate or anything else. So anyway...) ... the unitary direction of a whole nation's activities.

This was impossible in earlier days, since it depends upon the technique of propaganda, i.e., upon universal education (A: That's why they had to have a universal education, and the UNICEF, etc at the United Nations. So a uniform education...), newspapers (A: ...too. In other words, all propaganda, all news articles must be the same in all media, newspapers...), the cinema (A: ...the movies...), and (A: ...at the time he said...) the wireless. (A: Remember, this was in 1931. Now you have TV as well.) The State had already been strengthened by railways and the telegraphy, which made possible the rapid transmission of news and concentration of troops.

In addition to modern methods of propaganda, modern methods of warfare have strengthened the State as against discontented elements (A: He's talking about within. They now call them insurgents.); aeroplanes and poison gasses have made revolt difficult unless it obtains the support of aeronauts and chemists. (A: So in other words, you would have to, what he's hinting at here too is that ALL chemists and those to do with biowarfare, etc. must all belong to the same organization, be uniform in their ideas, and their own tuition, going through universities. Remember, standardized education. So it would make revolt impossible down the road.) Any prudent Government will favour these two classes and take pains to secure their loyalty. (A: It's already been done, you see.)

As the example of Russia has shown, it is now possible for men of energy and intelligence, if they once become possessed of the governmental machine, to retain power even though at first they may have to face the opposition of the majority of the population. (A: These are the guys... Remember, he belongs to the groups who actually funded, helped fund and plan the Bolshevik revolution. And we fed them. The West fed Russia right up until the so-called walls came down; they couldn't even feed themselves. So he lauds the idea that total power is concentrated, you see, and a scientific intelligentsia are put in, you see, who are totally on board. We know that in the Soviet system any intelligentsia that was not on board were slaughtered. In fact, that was almost the whole intelligentsia, and a new one substituted; they were already brought in from the West by the way.)

We must therefore increasingly expect to see government falling into the hands of oligarchies (A: ... oligarchies...), not of birth but of opinion. (A: In other words, academia.) In countries long accustomed to democracy, the empire of these oligarchies may be concealed behind democratic forms, as was that of Augustus in Rome, (A: See, it's an old idea. These boys... That's why they pull in the Quigley's and the historians and so on, to give big talks to these particular groups that do the work, to show them what worked in the past, you see.) But elsewhere their rule will be undisguised. (A: And since about the 60s especially you've had nothing but experts getting brought on television for every little thing, that they decide you should think about. And you're given your opinion, you see, by experts. So you do have the idea that you have democracy, but you also have the ones who are undisguised, the experts, expert rules, intelligentsia, the educated intelligentsia, specialists.) If there is to be scientific experimentation in the construction of new kinds of societies, the rule of an oligarchy of opinion is essential. (A: Your opinions are all given to you, folks; they have been your whole lives long, and your parents before you, by the way.) It may be expected that there will be conflicts between different oligarchies, but that ultimately some one oligarchy will acquire world dominion, and will produce a worldwide organization as complete and elaborate as that now existing in the U.S.S.R.

(A: He then says...)

Such a state of affairs will have both merits and demerits; more important than either, however, is the fact that nothing less will enable a society imbued with scientific technique to survive. Scientific technique (A: And I've given lots of talks on scientific technique from Jacques Ellul and others too in the past.) demands organization (A: Now that's an awfully important word. Because the Soviet system too, just like the Royal Institute of International Affairs/CFR and the NGOs and the foundations, use what's called organization. Organization, remember, is a technique where you must have a set of tenets, rules, and those members who join it cannot break any of the rules for any private opinion. That's how Chatham House, the headquarters of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, they call it Chatham House Rules. They're only allowed to say select things to the public but the rest of it is to be quiet. And whenever they stand up for one thing, all the other things on the list they must also stand up for personally. Communism is exactly the same. So he says...) Scientific technique demands organization, and the more it becomes perfected, the larger are the organizations that it demands. (A: That's also, by the way, where you have what you think of as the left. They're all into the environmentalism. They're all into socialism. Every group they can possibly find, or create, by the way, that they claim is on the fringes and neglected by society, is brought up to a standing position, you see, with extra privileges, etc, and you must go along with every single tenet. You're allowed no private opinion on any particular one topic. That's when you know that someone is working for one of these organizations. They're like clones of each other when they spout off in public.)

The international organization of industrial production is being rendered necessary by the efficiency of modern methods. Modern industrial plants can easily supply, in many directions, much more than the total needs of the world. The result of this, which should be wealth, is in fact poverty, owing to competition. (A: ...competition...) In the absence of competition, the immensely enhanced productivity of labour would enable men to arrive at a just compromise between leisure and goods: they could choose whether they would work six hours a day and be rich, or four hours a day and enjoy only moderate comfort. The advantages of world-wide organization, both in preventing the waste of economic competition and in removing the danger of war, are so great as to be becoming an essential condition for the survival of societies possessing scientific technique.

(A: Now remember, he's talking from being in-the-know, and he's speaking on two different levels. On the inner level he's telling, well we already have that; they're run by scientific technique. Our propaganda is all run by it. Our education is run by it. Our thoughts, opinions are all unified by it. We have a standard opinion which is accepted by the public because they're told what's acceptable and what's not. It's all pretty well there, in fact. But he's telling you, they want to go further with it, you see. And remember too, these are the same organizations behind the idea of free trade and the trading blocs, which are not free at all. They are there, like through the World Trade Organization and so on, they are there to eliminate competition, and the authorized biggies get through and that's it, you see. So they have achieved, they have achieved in your lifetime what he's talking about here.)

This argument is overwhelming in comparison with all counterarguments, and renders almost unimportant the question whether life in an organized world State will be more or less satisfactory than life at the present day. For it is only in the direction of an organized world State that the human race can develop unless it abandons scientific technique, and it will not do this except as the result of a cataclysm so severe as to lower the whole level of civilization. (A: In other words, the only thing that could stop it is something that is not under the control of those who rule the world and already did in his day.) The advantages to be derived from an organized world State are great and obvious. There will be, in the first place, security against war and a saving of almost the whole effort and expense now devoted to competitive armaments: there will be, one must suppose, a single, highly efficient fighting machine, employing mainly aeroplanes and chemical methods of warfare, which will be quite obviously irresistible (A: ...for governments to use), and will therefore not be resisted. The central government may be changed from time to time by a palace revolution (A: ...that's a little phrase, like you might get it inside...), but this will only alter the personnel of the figure-heads (A: ...and he calls them figure-heads, because that's what they are; they're not the rulers.), not the essential organization of government. The central government will, of course, forbid the propaganda of nationalism (A: ...which is what you've had for... It was so amazing because before Gulf War One the world had heard nothing but globalism, globalism, globalism, and you never heard about nationalism. Once they needed a war going, you see, for the whole Middle East, suddenly you're back to being American, you're British and everybody is proud and blah-blah-blah, you see. And once it's all finished you go back to globalism, globalism, you see. It's so easy to do.), by means of which at present anarchy is maintained, and will put in its place a propaganda of loyalty to the world State."

(A: Now everyone was confused when George Bush Jr... The general public were confused, the media knew darn well what he was talking about; they wouldn't explain it to the public. That's part of the rules of

Chatham House too. All the members are top reporters and editors and newspapers, all belong to the same propaganda machine. But George Bush Sr mentioned, the New World order coming into view, the thousand points of light idea, the organizations all working towards it. He also mentioned after 9/11, George Bush Junior said, you're either with us, meaning this agenda, which nobody understood because it's so vague, or you're with the terrorists. Right. That's what he said. So getting back to what he just said...)

...and will put in its place a propaganda of loyalty to the world State.

It follows that such an organization, if it can subsist for a generation, will be stable. (A: Remember the New American Century group? That was where the US was to rule for another hundred years, as they bring in this total globalistic structure; complete it all, in other words. It's already here, but to complete it, tidy up all the loose ends. So war is essential.) The gain from an economic point of view will be enormous: there will be no waste in competitive production (A: What are you getting taught? You're post-consumerist... Austerity... Right.), no uncertainty as to employment, no poverty, no sudden alternations of good and bad times (A: This is still to come, when they bring in the new Soviet system, the perfected system. Remember what I said earlier where he said that even if the Soviet system failed, the USSR, the organization that would rule, that's bringing this world government, would take the better things they had learned from the Soviet rule, how to control people, manage them and so on. It's all been done. Eventually in the new system of course you're to be appointed to your work from birth, that's if they allow you to be born, remember. A very old plan. I've mentioned the video for those who should get it. It's called The Soviet Story. You'll see clips, very rare clips in it from people like George Bernard Shaw, from the Fabian Society that ran the left wing for the Royal Institute of International Affairs that gave you your left-wing and your right wing. He said, you'll have to come to us and tell us why we should keep you alive. They want a planned system, a planned economy, a planned population, etc.)

The gain from an economic point of view will be enormous: there will be no waste in competitive production, no uncertainty as to employment, no poverty, no sudden alternations of good and bad times; every man willing to work will be kept in comfort, and every man unwilling to work will be kept in prison. (A: Again, go back and see The Soviet Story and listen to it and read the Fabian documents and so on.) When owing to any circumstances the work upon which a man has hitherto been employed is no longer required, he will be taught some new kind of work, and will be adequately maintained while he is

learning his new trade. (A: Well that's all gone now because they planned in subsequent years, after this, to give most of the production to China, as you know. The same organization planned that. If you think China's a separate country, think again.) Economic motives will be employed to regulate population (A: ... there you go. What have you had since the 60s? Oh, it's too expensive to have a child.), which will probably be kept stationary. Almost all that is tragic in human life will be eliminated, and even death will seldom come before old age. (A: Now, they were absolutely cocksure back then that they could. This is back then in the 30s, remember, the time of... And this guy knew him well, he knew Huxley awfully well, Brave New World written in the 30s too, about the scientific control of a perfected society. They all worked in the same organizations, you understand. And I'm certain what you have today, like all levels of reality, you have a much, much higher medicine than anything that's taught in university for the general public to believe in.)

Almost all that is tragic in human life will be eliminated, and even death will seldom come before old age. Whether men will be happy in this Paradise I do not know. (A: Now, Huxley answered that in his Brave New World Revisited and in his talks he gave at Berkeley in the 60s; and you can get them on the Internet anywhere. Huxley talked about, through the use of drugs, Pharma, and they called it soma in his book, he said, we can actually do it through Pharmacology eventually. Grab the children young, get them hooked on stuff, and drug people throughout their lives. So they would not know unhappiness, you see. So he says...)

Whether men will be happy in this Paradise I do not know. Perhaps biochemistry (A: ...here we go...) will show us how to make any man happy, provided he has the necessities of life; perhaps dangerous sports will be organized for those whom boredom would otherwise turn into anarchists; perhaps sport will take over the cruelty which will have been banished from politics; perhaps football will be replaced by play battles in the air (A: He's talking about soccer and football...) in which death will be the penalty of defeat. (A: That's why they had the movies which you've already seen, and they came out much, much later, in the 70s and 80s and so on, about death sports in movies. See, everything had been looked at, every part of your behavior, and psychology, behaviorism, all these organizations have been working on us for an awful long time. But they knew this all way back then.) It may be that so long as men are allowed to seek death (A: ...to seek death...), they will not mind having to seek it in a trivial cause (A: And that's why folk speed in their cars and so on, it's the only time they feel power, personal power, is through speeding and beating the guy in front and overtaking him and so on.)

...they will not mind having to seek it in a trivial cause: to fall through the air before a million spectators may come to be thought a glorious death even if it has no purpose but the amusement of a holiday crowd. (A: Now, just put that into car racing. They've done all the studies on it. People don't watch car racing to see the guy winning. They want to see the crashes. That's why they show them with psychic driving, the technique that was used in racecar driving they eventually used for the 9/11 towers. Over and over, the same shots over and over, that's psychic driving, to get it home, you see. Nothing you see on television happens by itself, and in the way it's done too.)

It may be that in some such way a safety valve can be provided for the anarchic and violent forces in human nature (A: ...meaning, opposition to their system that they're bringing in.); or again, it may be that by wise education and suitable diet (A: ...a suitable diet... He's talking about bioengineering, folks, if you don't understand what these guys mean by diet. He explains it a bit more in other books he has written too, the same guy, and many others involved in the same organizations. GMO, the chemical mix that you eat from your vegetables now too, all the sprays and toxins. We've already seen it with of course the xenoestrogens, the artificial estrogens, synthetic ones, which have caused major changes in men, especially, and women too by the way, major changes. We know too, from so many experiments that they have done, they admit themselves if you go into the different university studies etc., and medical studies on a lot of these chemicals, it's by the third-generation that you're almost completely sterile as well, as well as being not masculine by the way. Anyway, it says a suitable diet...) men may be cured of all their unruly impulses (A: In other words, he's agreeing with what Charles Galton Darwin said in The Next Million Years, his book that he wrote in the 1950s I think it was. Charles Galton Darwin said much later, because they were all in the same organization you understand, that they'd have to bring down the population and they could do it by sterilization, even through their food or inoculations and various other means, and the use of hormones, he said, in their diet. Well, the xenoestrogens, the artificial synthetic estrogens and so on are all there and present in the pesticides, just coincidentally by the way, eh; that's how you'll always rationalize things.), and all life may become as quiet as a Sunday school. (A: Total control of the population for the ruling oligarchy.)

There will, of course, be a universal language, which will be either Esperanto (A: They tried to bring in Esperanto across... big money, the same organization pushed it, the CFR/Royal Institute of International Affairs. It didn't take off. And then later on they said, okay, English has become the international business language of the present and the future.) or pidgin-English. The literature of the past will for the most part not be translated into this language, since its outlook and emotional background will be considered unsettling:

(A: Now, for those who haven't read or seen the movie Fahrenheit 451, go and see it. These writers didn't get the ideas from themselves of the future. They were given them, to put out there, by the way. Because indoctrination takes two forms, the overt type and what appears to be the exposure, or 'revelation of the method,' they call it, which also has a negative effect; it also makes it seem inevitable to the people who are soaking it up. Be very careful of what you soak up and how you translate it. Don't let someone else translate it for you. And to add to the success of the Internet, from their point of view it's phenomenal. Because I noticed back in the 70s and 80s they started to dump massive quantities of books from libraries across the Western world. You'd find them in garbage dumps. If you lived in the country you'd often take your garbage to the dump and you'd see them all just getting dumped. I realized right there and then it was a big, again, coordinated move. It wasn't an individual library, oh we'll just chuck these. No, no. This was a cleansing happening, of knowledge. And in came the Internet big time, more books were dumped, and then they'd say, well, we get them on the electronic version. Well, the electronic versions are all either going missing or simply eliminated altogether, or they're heavily, heavily edited, and often completely changed by the way. So knowledge is always being changed. So he says here, this is it of course, they won't translate lots of things which might unsettle people. It might give them ideas, in other words.)

...since its outlook and emotional background will be considered unsettling: Serious students of history will be able to obtain a permit from the Government to study such works as Hamlet and Othello, but the general public will be forbidden access to them on the ground that they glorify private murder; boys will not be allowed to read books about pirates or Red Indians; love themes will be discouraged on the ground that love, being anarchic, is silly, if not wicked. (A: And these guys don't believe in any of these things but they push it on you as they push sex on you, you see, until you get confused between love and sex. And eventually they separate, like they said in their big articles from the United Nations, they would separate sex from the bonding act and there would be no family. That's been done awfully successfully. And of course through the school you have this complete zero-tolerance attitude, and they call it bullying, but it has many other motives, this bullying, because the effects of the hormones, the changes are very evident, of course. But also, you can't even fight back if someone attacks you. Zero-tolerance.)

...boys will not be allowed to read books about pirates or Red Indians; love themes will be discouraged on the ground that love (A: And that's why you have nothing but sex and encounters today; love doesn't come into it. Because anarchic families stick together and stand up under common principles and

common behavior and ideals, against OLIGARCHIES, folks. So he calls it, love is anarchic, is silly, if not in fact wicked.), being anarchic, is silly, if not wicked. All this will make life very pleasant for the virtuous. (A: ...an awfully important term, this virtuosity. They're virtuous. You see that all through Masonry as well. All these organizations are connected of course. Old, old. An old organization is at the top of it. It's very, very old indeed.) Science increases our power to do both good and harm, and therefore enhances the need for restraining destructive impulses. If a scientific world is to survive, it is therefore necessary that men should become tamer (A: ...tame the men...) than they have been. The splendid criminal must no longer be an ideal, and submissiveness must be more admired than it has been in the past. (A: So submissive heroes, you see, who work with THE system, THE system; there's only one system.) In all this there will be both gain and loss, and it is not within human power to strike a balance between the two. (A: It is interesting too, isn't it...) ...it is not within human power to strike a balance between the two.

(A: Now I'll jump to another chapter here where he talks about scientific reproduction, a very old idea from the same group. In fact, written about long before even Russell was born and that was a long time ago. It says...)

SCIENCE, when it has once acquired a firm hold upon social organization, is hardly likely to stop short at those biological aspects of human life which have hitherto been left to the joint guidance of religion and instinct. (A: So in other words, they want to interject so that offspring won't just happen and you have families etc.) We may, I think, assume that both the quantity and the quality of the population will be carefully regulated by the State (A: It's always the State.), but that sexual intercourse apart from children will be regarded as a private matter so long as it is not allowed to interfere with work. (A: And so they give you your work and the whole bit, but they give you lots and lots of sex in your free time, don't they?) As regards quantity, the State statisticians will determine as carefully as they can whether the population of the world at the moment is above or below the number which leads to the greatest material comfort per head. (A: Remember, this is before they set China up to be THE manufacturer for the world, which alters some of his findings.) They will also take account of all such changes of technique as can be foreseen. No doubt the usual rule will be to aim at a stationary population, but if some important invention, such as artificial food, should greatly cheapen the production of necessities, an increase of population might for a time be thought wise. I shall, however, assume that, in normal times, the world government will decree a stationary population. (A: Well we know, since then, they want a vastly reduced population. But remember too, he was working on the particular doers and shakers and movers working for the same organization. We're getting the hints from him as to what they would let out to the public at that time.

And they knew already at that time, in the 1930s, that the public would not be ready to be told, TOLD and ordered to have fewer children, you see. He also says too...)

Scientific breeding, in any truly scientific form, would at present encounter insuperable obstacles both from religion and from sentiment. To carry it out scientifically it would be necessary, as among domestic animals (A: This is talking about you.), to employ only a small percentage of males for purposes of breeding. (A: What do you have now? Artificial insemination and you have sperm banks. You take all these things for granted but you don't even say, well who authorizes those sperm donors? We've had rackets going on of course, where money is involved, always, and we've found doctors who put down that they're employing all these sperm donors, and they put them on their taxes and so on. But the fact is, it comes all from the same quacks; they're doing it themselves. But who's authorizing this?) To carry it out scientifically it would be necessary, as among domestic animals, to employ only a small percentage of males for purposes of breeding.

It may be thought that religion and sentiment will always succeed in opposing an immovable veto to such a system. I wish I could think so. But I believe that sentiment is quite extraordinarily plastic (A: He's talking about your sentimentality, your custom, your culture. He says it's...) ...quite extraordinarily plastic and that the individualistic religion to which we have been accustomed is likely to be increasingly replaced by a religion of devotion to the State. Among Russian Communists this has already happened. In any case, what is demanded is scarcely as difficult a control of natural impulses as is involved in the celibacy of the Catholic priesthood. (A: Now, he lauded and they all lauded the fact that Russia, even in the later years of Russia, the Soviet Union, didn't even bother with the birth control pill for most of the classes. And they had classes alright, they had the upper and middle and lower. And they used abortion. Some women had maybe 10 or more abortions, rather than give them the pill and so on. It was actually cheaper there because labor was dirt cheap, it was for free.)

Wherever remarkable achievements are possible and are at the same time such as to satisfy men's moral idealism, the love of power, is capable of swallowing up the instinctive life of the affections (A: In other words, ambition, career.), especially if an outlet is permitted to purely physical sexual impulses. Traditional religion, which has been violently dispossessed in Russia, will suffer a setback everywhere if the Russian experiment proves successful. (A: Remember what he said earlier? Even if it fails they would

use the successful parts.) In any case its outlook is difficult to reconcile with that of industrialism and scientific technique. Traditional religion was based upon a sense of man's impotence in the face of natural forces, whereas scientific technique induces a sense of the impotence of natural forces in the face of man's intelligence. Combined with this sense of power, a certain degree of austerity in regard to the softer pleasures is quite natural. One sees it already in many of those who are creating the mechanistic society of the future. In America this austerity has taken the form of Protestant piety (A: See, they tried it already and you don't even know it. If you belong to an organization they're using you, I'm not kidding, even including the Protestant organizations too.), in Russia of devotion to Communism. (A: See, he's talking about austerity, folks, in the 1930s, this would come eventually. We're in it today; we've heard it prattled on to us. Post consumer, go into austerity, spending money will all go instead to basic essentials. Your electricity is going up everywhere, by consensus across the world, the world grid. Your food is sky high because it's all centralized now, all the food is controlled in the world. And so on and so on.)

I think, therefore, that there is hardly any limit to the departures from traditional sentiment which science may introduce into the question of reproduction. If the simultaneous regulation of quantity and quality is taken seriously in the future, we may expect that in each generation some 25 per cent, of women and some 5 per cent, of men will be selected to be the parents of the next generation, (A: Who selects the sperm donors, folks? How many are there? Ever wondered? These guys have statistics on everything. That's how they run it all. Knowledge is power.) while the remainder of the population will be sterilized, which will in no way interfere with their sexual pleasures (A: That's what you're seeing today, folks.), but will merely render these pleasures destitute of social importance. (A: Interesting, eh?) The women who are selected for breeding will have to have eight or nine children each (A: These are the ones who are selected, at the top.), but will not be expected to perform any other work except the suckling of the children for a suitable number of months. No obstacles will be placed upon their relations with sterile men, or upon the relations of sterile men and women with each other, but reproduction will be regarded as a matter which concerns the State, and will not be left to the free choice of the persons concerned. (A: Look at all the disincentives not to have children. Economic... oh it's so expensive. You have Children's Aid with mandatory home inspections coming in all over the place, which terrify the general public. They know this too. This is the intention of it. So those who haven't got children yet, and those growing up, will say, oh, I don't want to go through what my parents went through and so on, with all these visits and orders and so on. So many ways to put you off having children.)

But anyway, that's all I have time for tonight, unfortunately. As I say, I'd like to go into it in much more detail. But I've given lots out in the past and many folk have put out lots of stuff in their own books and so on, without mentioning me of course, which is normal these days. But the whole point of this exercise, as I say, is to get through to the occasional individual who can actually start to understand what's been happening. Even if they can't communicate it to other people they really care about it. Because the indoctrination process, as I've said, was perfected a long time ago.

This is only one of many books that I have on all these topics, written by BIG movers and shakers, who helped plan the future which we're in today. And the future still to come, by the way, was planned in the days of these guys. The cultural change, morality, it's all been done, very successfully. And scientific dictatorship is here. It can be guised under, again, the State or department of whatever. It doesn't matter what it's called. It all achieves the objectives that were set out a long time ago. In fact, they're disguised under so many different names, but they've achieved what they wanted, without the hassle from the public saying, oh, one group can't do this. No, they've put it into so many different groups; some of them sound very, very nice. Environmentalism sounds nice, the environment; we all live in the environment. But you have no idea that this is an authority; they have vehicles in the States now that are like big cop cars, the environmental police, and we'll see them all over the place shortly. Everything ends up being an authority. That's its purpose, folks. And you are the targets. Because you see, you're the proles, as George Orwell kept telling us.

The truth is hard to bear for most folk. They still, again, their bubble is very important to them. And they still love their soft porn comedies and all the rest of it. That's how you get most porn and ideas and changes for ideas put across to you, in a laughable manner, you see. And they won't give them up. So they constantly get updated without even knowing it, with the new political correctness... Obedience, the new obedience in this area, added to all the other areas, obedience to the State, THE authority.

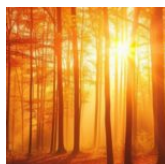
Well I have to get on with it because as I say, I have to get the heating going in the house here because it's going to be another freezing night tonight, or evening. It's already cold now. It's been cold all day, in fact. And it's almost June. But that's the new weather, you see, as it's scientifically controlled as well. But remember, when they tell you it's all your fault and they're going to tax you with carbon taxes and all the

rest of it too, it's all part of the plan, folks. And remember, in a system of abuse it's always your fault, right, it's always your fault.

So from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods go with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:03 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1891](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on May the 25th, 2014. Tonight I'll talk about another player, one of the many players, the big players, who profoundly helped the organization which runs the world, and who is dead now, who played a massive part, a massive part, along with other big players in the global agenda. They all belong to the same global institutions. They networked with each other. They attended the same global meetings to decide the future of humanity, the future of how to handle and manage billions of people across the world in a global society, and under eventually a global government, on behalf of the elite that already owned the monied system and the commercial system of the time, and still do it by the way, their descendants do.

So you find if you go back into the writings, they put out copious writings at one time when the public were not so aware of what was going on; they were kept in the dark, on purpose of course. But they did publish a lot of books for their own kind to read, and anybody in the general public who was into what was really happening, why things were happening, why culture was managed and changing all the time. Being directed to the changes, why it was happening because it's only there that you find the answers as to why it's happening.

Tonight I'll touch on Arthur Koestler who wrote The Ghost In The Machine and many other books too. He belonged to the same institutions, as I say, as Bertrand Russell and many others, and Aldous Huxley, and they were all friends with each other. You'll find that they all belonged to the intelligence services during

World War II and often afterwards as well. But they definitely all, afterwards, were into the global agenda, meeting at world meetings, the United Nations. They worked with university faculties in the study of behaviorism, for instance, and how to modify the human being to make them complacent, compliant citizenry that would basically be happy, as children are kept happy – you don't tell them much of what's really happening. Keep them happy and that's all that they'll need basically, while they can be managed and exploited too.

I've touched on many of the big players down through the ages, right up to the present time in fact. But Koestler was important as well... because he had a tremendous ego. They all had tremendous egos, these characters, thinking they were part of the new scientific establishment that helped to run the world and shape the whole future. Fashion, culture, even music and so on, they all touched on the same things. So I'll read a bit of one of his books called *The Ghost In The Machine*. Now, I've touched on it before in the past if you go into the archives section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can go through the old talks I've given years ago on some of these players. If you don't understand the past you won't understand the present, because the past is still going on. Many of the agendas to do with step-by-step cultural changes towards a definite goal have already taken place in our lifetimes. These guys, as I say, many of them are long dead but it's still going on. Step by step, incrementally they knew how to do it. And they have more to come yet, that was still devised, in the changes, devised in their age as well.

So he talks in *The Ghost In The Machine* on page 333 about even birth control and altering women's behavior as well. I've mentioned this so many times because you see, biochemistry was to be very, very important in the future. It became that way, even before I was born, and right up to the present time. There are ongoing researches into biochemistry and how it can alter human behavior. Not just physical appearance, which it does too by the way, but human behavior as well. I've mentioned that Charles Galton Darwin wrote a book called *The Next Million Years* where he goes into it too and talks about putting hormones in the food, the water, and various other methods of inserting these hormonal changes into society, that would affect their behavior, make men less aggressive and make them behave themselves and be complacent. Or, as even Aldous Huxley said, perhaps at times when they shouldn't be so complacent and at peace, when they're being used for instance, they wouldn't mind. Today we have masses of entertainment to keep you just like sucking a lollipop all day long. And people, that's all they do now on their cell phones, etc., they are entertained to death, literally, in a sense.

But getting back to *The Ghost In The Machine*, at the top of the page Huxley touches on, after a long chapter on to alter the hormonal balance in women and so on, he says,

We may be able to prevent the demotic apocalypse by interfering with women's estrous cycle. We cannot cure our paranoid disposition by putting additional wiring circuits into our brains (Alan: They already were working, in Tavistock, by doing just that, by putting wiring into the brain; they were literally hardwired to various buttons and so on. But he says...) but we may be able to achieve a cure or at least significant improvements by directing research into the required channels.

Now, what's the 'cure' he's talking about? The cure for what is also important. Well, it's the wild part in human nature. We're all basically... We all have so-called animal instincts. These are primal drives of procreation to keep the species going, etc. Everyone is subject to it of course. He talks about the need to control population; big, big agenda. All of the big players mentioned heavily population control, because it's always been on their minds. It really took on after Darwin came along. He was part of the same agenda to replace the old religions and so on with scientific dictatorship you might say, or oligarchy. Aldous Huxley talks on that too where he said that he and his family members belonged, and Julian Huxley, his brother, said the same thing, they belonged to the scientific elite. He didn't mean just in chemistry and so on. He meant the behavioral sciences, all of the sciences to manipulate society, manipulate them and give the culture which the people would unfortunately follow. That's how easy it is to lead the people; by putting out stars in front of them they follow what the stars do and so on. The public have no idea that stars can be completely talentless, because the machinery of making a star through propaganda, massive publicity is all you would really need today. That's all you really need and it's been like that way for an awful long time. Talent comes down the ladder actually and why they pick some of the people, it's up to you to decide, to make them stars. But you find that he goes into this whole thing too, of altering the estrous cycle in women by adding certain hormones which would interfere with other main hormones, etc. It would change behavior. It would change even the psychology you might say of the subjects as well, maybe even make them more aggressive. Well, we've seen that in women too. And men become a lot more passive, a lot of them. But anyway it says here...

Mutating into the future

(Alan: ...in 1961. These are ongoing studies and meetings that they have.)

The University of California San Francisco Medical Center organized the symposium of control of the mind. (Alan: ...control of the mind.) At the first session professor Holger Hyden of Göteborg University made headlines in the San Francisco press, although the title of this highly technical paper was called Biochemical Aspects of Brain Activity, was hardly designed to appeal to the popular press. (Alan: That's how they mislead the public too, and keep the press off their backs, by giving it a very amorphous title, really, something that's very vague, and the people don't turn up. But if they put down "control of the mind" it would've been a different story altogether.) The passage which created the sensation as quoted below and the reference to Koestler himself is explained by the fact that I was a participant of the symposium. (Alan: This is what came out, it did leak out into some of the press, even though they took precautions, as I say.)

In considering the problem of control of the mind, the data give rise to the following question: would it be possible to change the fundamentals of emotion by inducing molecular changes in the biologically active substances in the brain? The RNA, in particular, is the main target for such a speculation (Alan: Now, they were already doing massive tests, they had been since even the early 50s, on all of these things. So they weren't speculating as much as he made it out to be that they were.), since the molecular change of the RNA may lead to a change in the proteins being formed. One may phrase the question in different words to modify the emphasis: do the experimental data presented here provide means to modify the mental state by specifically induced chemical changes? Results pointing in that direction have been obtained; this work was carried out using a substance called tricyanoaminopropene (TRIAP)". (Alan: And it goes on to say here in the article...)

Here at our disposal, to be used wisely or unwisely, is an increasing array of agents that manipulate human beings. It is now possible to act directly on the individual to modify his behavior instead of, as in the past, indirectly through modification of the environment. (Alan: Now, modification of the environment has a tremendous impact. You can do that by creating social approval and social disapproval. It's used heavily in universities. They tell you what not to talk about, what's taboo. And they can train the people so

easily to turn on a person who just uses a word or asks a question about a certain topic that's completely taboo and off-limits. We're trained all the time by the environment in which you live or work and so on. It's quite easy to institutionalize such taboos throughout society, and it's done heavily today. He goes on to say...) This then constitutes a part of what Aldous Huxley has called The Final Revolution. (Alan: So here's chemical agents which can biologically manipulate human beings, you see. He says...)

I must comment on the last paragraph in this quotation. Huxley was haunted by the fear that this Final Revolution brought about by the combined effects of drugs and the mass media. (Alan: ...because they wanted to use pharmacology in a big, big way across the entire society; they've been pretty well successful. Even grabbing the children when they're young, creating diseases that don't exist, to do with their mind, and drugging them too.) Within a generation or so for our entire society is a sort of painless concentration camp of the mind in which people will have lost their liberties and the enjoyment of a dictatorship without tears. (Alan: Now, the dictatorship Huxley was talking about of course was the scientific dictatorship that Bertrand Russell vastly promoted, greatly promoted. He was all for this scientific dictatorship, which Russell said, a scientific dictatorship would be incredibly cruel because it wouldn't bother with human emotions or pity, etc. etc. Tremendously cruel. And he was all for this whole thing. But getting back to the article here...)

...a painless concentration of the mind in which people have lost their liberties, and the enjoyment of a dictatorship without tears. In other words, the state of affairs described in Brave New World. As an antidote (Alan: ...this is interesting...) Huxley advocated the use of mescaline and other psychedelic drugs to guide us along the eightfold path towards cosmic consciousness, mystic enlightenment and artistic creativity.

Now, even though Koestler said he is disagreeing with Huxley on this point of using these drugs, don't get him wrong. You understand, the big agencies that run the world are employed with the think tanks and all the laboratories etc., etc., controlled studies in behaviorism, on populations that don't even know they are being studied, have been going on for an awful long time. What they will do at the top, they will take maybe five or six different ways that they think could possibly work in modifying people's behavior. And the ones who are all friends at the top, in these circles, are given massive grants to carry out experiments on the general population to see which ones work. They don't necessarily agree with each other, and

they are allowed to say so to each other, but they're still all friends. So on the one hand you have Koestler with his idea of how it should work and you have also Huxley with his. Remember, there's a lot of egos involved, as I said before, with these people who are the movers and shakers, and they spearhead investigation into controlling all humans in every possible way.

So he disagrees with him on using what became very popular at that time, was mescaline, the LSD, things like that, drop out, etc., and drop in and blah-blah-blah. All the stuff that came out with the hippy movement, it was all manufactured by associated think tanks, and CIA funding too of course, to create the hippy generation, the dropout generation and so on, which worked awfully well. A lot of folk dropped out of college, universities. Some didn't even make it to college; they were already so far gone with their minds being blitzed with LSD that they were out of action for many, many years, some permanently. But they also found out that such a society could not be productive. Because when you're stoned all the time you don't care about going to work, you don't worry about getting to work, you don't worry about anything eventually, as long as you can get lots and lots of drugs.

You'll find the same thing being instituted at the same time of course with big Pharmacology and the medical associations promoting all of these particular tranquilizers which they could drug the populations too. And they targeted mainly housewives initially in Britain and other countries too. I think back in the 70s at one time tranquilizers like Librium and Valium, they said, I think it was 70-odd percent of the women at that time either had taken it or were being prescribed it, for anxiety or depression or whatever. In other words, they felt life was passing them by, because the cultural blitz through all media at that time was that everyone should have a job, have a function, have a career, etc. If you were in the home you were a nobody, you were looked down upon, you were a third-class person and so on. You should be out having excitement, even having affairs, that was heavily promoted too, long before then of course; it was promoted even back in the late 1800s by HG Wells, and all through his life afterwards. So we've been experimented with for an awful long time. But he says here in his book...

I am an admirer of Huxley's personality and work, but in the last years I profoundly disagreed with him and the points of disagreement will help clarify the issue. He said in *Heaven and Hell*, praising the benefits of mescaline, Huxley offered this advice to modern man in search of his soul. "Knowing as he does what are the chemical conditions of transcendental experience, the aspiring mystic should turn for

technical help to the specialist in pharmacology and biochemistry, in physiology and neurology.” (Alan: That’s very interesting.) Now this is precisely what I do not mean by the positive uses of psychopharmacology. In the first place, experimenting with mescaline or with LSD-25 does involve serious risks. But quite apart from this it is fundamentally wrong and naïve to expect that drugs can present the mind with gratis gifts, put into it something which is not already there. Neither mystic insight nor philosophic wisdom, nor creative power can be provided by pill or injection. The psychopharmacist cannot add to the faculties of the brain but he can at best eliminate obstructions and blockages which impede their proper use.

The key to all of this is that the big boys themselves, going along with the Darwinian school, claimed that man had gone wrong somewhere in his evolution. It’s interesting they didn’t want to change themselves at the top, including all the scientific elite. They wanted to remain wild men, as Charles Galton Darwin said quite plainly in his book *The Next Million Years*, because they would be steering and guiding the planet Earth, basically, the culture, everything, productivity and so on, training the public constantly from generation to generation, updating them for changes. But they themselves would remain wild men since they were the captains of the ship. It could interfere with their own faculties of reasoning, etc; in a crisis situation they would need those faculties. But the general population, he said, would have their decisions made by the state. All decisions would be made by the state, hence the massive increase in social work departments, etc. etc. etc. They make all your decisions for you. Koestler goes on to say in another page...

I’m aware that control of the mind and manipulating human beings have sinister undertones. Who is to control the controls, manipulate the manipulators? Assuming that we succeed in synthesizing a hormone which acts as a mental stabilizer on the lines indicated, how are we to propagate its global use to induce the beneficial mutation? Are we to ram it down people’s throats? Or put it into the tap water? The answer seems obvious. No legislation... (Alan: ...this is important, because it ties in with your addiction to Internet, pornography, food, all kinds of addictions. You might call them addictions if you want to, but really they’re something that makes people feel pleasant in an era of unpleasant happenings and so on. It says...)

The answer seems obvious. No legislation, no compulsory measures were needed to persuade the Greeks and Romans to partake of the juice of the grape that gives joy and oblivion. Sleeping pills, pep

pills, tranquilizers have for better or worse spread across the world with a minimum of publicity or official encouragement. (Alan: It wasn't really done officially through parliaments because parliaments are low on the totem pole, you understand. It was done by the agencies assigned by parliaments to do all this kind of stuff, and the special branches of secret services and so on.)

They spread because people liked their effect and even accepted unpleasant or harmful aftereffects.

Not quite true. Because I've gone into the history of the drug introduction into society and how bags of LSD were thrown over university walls across Britain and other countries too, to get it all started. Many, many years afterwards – they can always tell you after the event because it's achieved their effect – we find that top promoters of the use of LSD, for instance, like Timothy Leary, were actually on the payroll of the CIA. He traveled across the world's universities promoting and encouraging this fantastic use of LSD. We also had the big culture creators for the rock bands, etc., heavily promoting the use of drugs through music and pop/rock, the revolution supposedly for the young, who really did believe it was their revolution, and they were managed all of the way. In every single iota of it they were completely managed. They had no idea that the ideas, even the songs often, were done by much, much older people in a completely different class than they'd ever, ever see. But it says here, basically, the people would like something. Now, you'll like a lot of things that will decrease misery, for instance, in a time of tremendous hardship. It's interesting too, that in the Soviet Union, often, outside Moscow you would have lineups and queues for food when it was hard at times, bad harvest or whatever. But you never had problems getting vodka, cheap, cheap vodka. The big boys understand this. Don't forget the Soviet Union was part of the big experiment too, and well-funded by the West. So they've always used various kinds of drugs to pacify the public in times of incredible hardships and financial troubles, etc. etc. But it says here...

They spread because people liked their effect (Alan: ...the drugs and so on...) and even accepted unpleasant or harmful aftereffects. A mental stabilizer would produce neither euphoria, nor sleep, nor mescaline visions, nor cabbage-like equanimity. It would in fact have no noticeable specific effect except in promoting cerebral coordination and harmonizing thought and emotion. In other words, restore the integrity of the split hierarchy. Its use would spread because people like feeling healthy rather than unhealthy in body or mind. It would spread as vaccination has spread, and contraception has

spread, not by coercion but by enlightened self-interest. (Alan: And of course this is going into behaviorism and those who control behavior. Because you might think it's your self-interest but you're generally wrong, in all the things they promote. What they mean, too, by a stabilizer, is to subjugate basically your wild, your natural survival instincts into a cooperative placid society for the general public. That's what he means by this too. These guys, remember, speak with, as the American Indians used to say, forked tongues. One for their own group and one for the outer group, the esoteric and the exoteric combined.)

The first noticeable result would perhaps be a sudden drop in the crime and the suicide rate in certain regions and social groups where the pill would become fashionable. (Alan: ...the contraceptive pill.) From here on the developments are as unpredictable as the consequences of James Watts' or Pasteur's discoveries had been. Some Swiss canton might decide after a public referendum to add a new substance to the chlorine in the water supply. (Alan: Well, we've got stacks of things; it's not just fluoride. Fluoride is a big one that does affect stabilization, because it makes you pretty well dumb actually if you take too much of it. It shouldn't be there at all. It's used widely. Studies are constantly going on, for the upper elite, which are never published for you to read, but we can see the fallout in society too. Anyway it says...)

For a trial period they could use another drug along with chlorine and other countries might follow their example. (Alan: You see. And it even says there might even be international fashions created amongst them, for the young, etc. etc. etc. But he says here on another page...)

But we are a mentally sick race (Alan: ...mentally sick. He calls the public mentally sick.) and as such deaf to persuasion. It has been tried from the age of the prophets to Albert Schweitzer and the results have been, as Swift said, that we have just enough religion to make us hate but not enough love to love each other. That applies to all religions, theistic or secular, whether taught by Moses or Marx or Mao Tse Tung. And Swift's anguished cry, not die here in a rage like a poisoned rat in a hole, has acquired an urgency as never before. Nature has let us down, God seems to have left the receiver off the hook and time is running out. To hope for salvation to be synthesized in a laboratory may seem materialistic, crankish or naïve, but to tell the truth there is a Jungian twist to it (Alan: Carl Jung.) for it reflects the ancient alchemist's dream to concoct the elixir vitae. What we expect from it however is not eternal life nor the

transformation of base metals into gold, but the transformation of Homo Maniacus into Homo Sapiens. When man decides to take his fate into his own hands that possibility will be within reach.

In other words, total tranquilization and various methods all combined, behavioristic methods, etc., and persuasion, and neuroscientific prompting as they say, Pavlovian responses and conditioning. They are all being used against you, and have been your whole life long, all from early school all the way through education and into your workplace because the media gives you it in so many different ways. They tell you who to hate, who is wrong by saying something. They tell you, tell you, tell you, and it sinks into you, that if you mention certain things and question certain things you're a bad person.

Never discount the effects that you get through indoctrination through fiction. Never discount it because it's incredibly effective. When you identify with the characters in a movie or whatever it happens to be, or drama, you will actually start to emulate what is said. Children especially, they mimic what they hear and see, even the cuss words, etc; that's why Hollywood put them in a long time ago. Remember, the Frankfurt School, for instance, were dedicated to destroying completely, completely the culture of the West, right down to promoting all modern arts, which are basically dehumanizing, they're depressing to look at. All beauty was to be destroyed. All beauty. And that's part of it too. Then again, when the experts keep telling you this is a great painting, you're supposed to parrot it and say so. The ones who are easy, the real followers will say the same thing. They want to be in the group that says it's fantastic.

You find the same in music. You don't really have to sell all the records to get a number one hit. What you do, first of all, is promote it and say it is number one, by the machinery that creates the whole industry, and you'll believe it, and you'll go and buy the record, just to be in with everybody else... oh, I've got that so I'm cool, you see. So all of these things work awfully well. Never discount persuasion by your ability or your instinct to follow what you think are people, or even hero figures you might say, hero figures and role models. So never discount fiction because that's when you really are wide open to suggestion. When they promote something and they tell you, this is a bad thing to say or think or even discuss, and they'll make the character who does say those things or discuss them the most nastiest character of all, you see, and that's how your behavior is modified, when you don't question EVERYTHING.

If you can't question everything you'll never get to truth, obviously. But you see, the big boys don't believe that you have the capacity to handle truth. You're too primitive and emotional when you get truth, that's what they say. What a fantastic way for an elitist group to criticize you for finding out what's really going on, and hopefully to silence you in the process. None of these authors have self-doubt whatsoever as to THEIR particular primitive and base behavior. And some of them were the most foulest of people privately you could possibly ever meet, and still are. Very arrogant. Completely elitist. And they have no problems discussing amongst themselves things which they make taboo for you to discuss.

One of the big manipulators of the human mind, and psychology, who worked for private industry, the private foundations, the Rockefellers and many others, and helped to persuade the public to do certain things or buy certain things, and modify their behavior in the process, was Edward Bernays. I've gone through his history before and if you go into the archives section at cuttingthroughthematrix.com you'll find various talks I've given on Bernays and those who came after him, and also a bit of insight into who he was. Because he didn't just appear out of nowhere as The Pioneer, as he's called, of Marketing. This was going on for a long, long time before Bernays, amongst a select group who studied the peoples and countries, to merchandise to them, and study their behavior, and also observe the modifications that even their fashions that they would implement to countries, how it would modify the behavior of the people in the public etc. etc.

There's a book called The Fluoride Deception; it's well worth reading. Christopher Bryson is the author. He does an awfully good book on fluoride. Now, fluoride, you'll find, getting back to the last book I touched on with Arthur Koestler, fluoride was one of those agencies, those combination of chemicals, basically, they put into the water supply. And it has nothing to do, as far as I'm concerned with the studies I've done, to helping to give you better teeth. In fact, it makes your bones brittle and there's many other side effects physically, but there's also the mental stage as well. Harvard University did one of the more recent studies on fluoride and they claimed that it lowered your IQ points at least 7%. So it also alters the way that you behave to an extent too. You're not so, again, the wild instincts, the parts that keep you alive, your instinctive drives are certainly dulled. So it works awfully well.

There's a chapter in this particular book, The Fluoride Deception, where the author goes into engineering consent, the term used by Bernays who didn't just teach it to the marketing companies and so on and to

the big industrialists of the time to sell their products. He is given credit of course, Bernays, for altering the behavior of Americans and giving them the 'consumer society'. But he was involved in much more than that. Behavior modification was one of them. He belonged to some very interesting groups indeed that've been on the go for many centuries. He also worked for what we think of as the Marxist organizations. He was behind big movements of women's liberation in America early on. And like all of them of course they will personally benefit as they change the behavior of the public. Because he worked for massive tobacco companies, the largest in the world at that time, and he made it sexy for women to smoke by getting basically more elitist females that were known in society, society women, young women, and making cigarette smoking sexy and rebellious etc., etc. So he did that. He did the same thing with drinks, alcohol and so on and so on. But he also altered the fashion industry too, to an extent as well.

He even had the US involved with wars in Latin America when the big corporations which ran, were US-based that ran Latin America – in fact, I think the Rockefellers was one of them – with the United Fruit Company. He had them go in there and overthrow the democratically-elected president, claiming he was a communist, because he wanted a fair pay. All the produce was going out of the country, the people were getting paid peanuts of course for wages, for massive profit, and he wanted to change that, this particular elected president. And they overthrew him under the guise of communism. So he even had the U.S. Army literally go to war, and of course the taxpayers paid for it all. And during that particular war for about a year in advance he set up, like the Pathe News company, very similar to Pathe News, a version which really played on communism, communism, communism in Latin America, in order to prepare the public to be all for it and not complain when the US invaded this particular little country. Anyway, at the end of it all of course the fruit company was back in business and paying peanuts once more to their workers.

Anyway, Bernays, as I say he talked about engineering consent amongst the population. You think, and I've mentioned it so many times, you think you're coming to your own decisions and you're not. In most areas in fact you're not. I used to study the techniques on television, when I was young, that were used on the public. I realized that after a Prime Minister or a President gave a speech you always had two experts, always experts, came on afterwards to explain what the Prime Minister or President had just said. One would give a different opinion than the other, and that's the dialectical approach to things, you see. You're given this or that opinion. They don't really care which one you take because both of them will lead you up the garden path and mislead you as well.

But for those in-the-know, if you're listening to them making speeches, everything that they say is very legalistic. When the actual President or Prime Minister says it, it's legalistic and they're making massive decisions. It's like when George Bush Junior said he's giving you the new freedom, and no expert questioned that on your behalf, you see. The new freedom, what does he mean by the new freedom? as opposed to the old freedom? Well, he's giving you a new deal – they like to call it these terms, like new deal. Here's the new freedom and the new freedom was turned out as basically a police state inside all Western countries, some worse than others at the moment but the US takes the lead in it at the moment along with part of England too. So listen very carefully to that. Don't listen to the experts afterwards, reinterpreting things. Listen to what the person says, legalistic terms said by the top honcho, supposedly, which has legalistic value, and something is going to get signed into law. Awfully important. You acquiesce to this consent; you consent to what you hear by the speeches, by saying nothing. You say nothing and therefore it all becomes law, quite quickly, without any fuss. Because the public generally don't know what it really means. They don't think deeply. They expect and wait for the media to give them their opinions on it. Their reasoning is done by the media. That's what Brzezinski said in one of his books, they had trained the public so well.

Before the 1950s, for instance, even before that, the public were very skeptical of media. They knew the barons owned it who worked for the establishment. They knew what they were getting fed was for political purposes on behalf of the establishment, never for the public. They knew they were being conned and lied to and they said as much too in their own little low-level publications. But today very few folk question the official media. In fact, they have trained the public, through social approval and social disapproval, etc, to bypass those people, ignore those people, who are then called a conspiracy nut, conspiracy crazies, the nutters, because they have these strange opinions on things. Why don't you be like the uniform opinion that we give you? that's what it really means. And to muddy the water they give you enough cranks that they'll promote out there for you to follow, that some people will follow, put it that way, that are utterly crazy. It's crazy like a fox, they're put out there on purpose to make true information, the facts, be ridiculed by lumping it in with all kinds of wacko things. It works awfully well too. Everything out there is dangerous until you think for yourself.

Bernays as I say talked about engineering consent. He worked for all, oh, many, many presidents from the early 1900s onwards, by the way. He lived to a very ripe old age. The author in The Fluoride Deception talks about meeting him to write the book on The Fluoride Deception. (By the way, I don't get paid a

penny for mentioning these books at all. It's not me promoting something because I'm getting paid for anything.) But he does talk about Bernays, which is interesting. He talks about meeting him and how the old man at that time, well in his 90s; actually he met him on his hundredth birthday. You find the most evil people live an awful long time, because they don't worry about things. But he said here, this guy, to paraphrase it he said that he was there at the treaty of Versailles being signed. He's got photographs all over the place, his own house at that time, with Henry Ford, Eleanor Roosevelt, Edison, Eisenhower, Truman. He worked with presidents his whole life long to influence public behavior and opinion. He worked with the top moguls, as I say, in the tobacco industries, car manufacturing industries, etc., etc and so on. But he also had people in the arts, the general arts. He understood perfectly well that the whole creation of the arts, that's music, entertainment, of all kinds, paintings, dancing, fashion comes into it by the way. So he knew all the top players for all these things too. He helped to guide it all as well for the culture they wanted to create.

Even during World War II he worked for the US government along with the CIA, in the CIA actually, to alter opinions within the country of the US and outside the US. Britain was doing the same thing of course, we know that too. Because George Orwell, or Blair as his name was, was working on the BBC at the time in the propaganda department, helping stabilize the news and keeping everybody in the right mode for war and putting up with suffering, and almost starvation in some parts with incredible rationing. But anyway, Bernays was employed also to add fluoride to water; that was a part of it. This ties in, as I say, with the previous Arthur Koestler book I just mentioned, about what do you do, do you put the chemicals in the water, add it to the chlorine that was already there, etc. and so on. Bernays admitted to doing that too. How he did it was by a technique that he already understood very well, To get any idea accepted. He says, basically, You put on experts. You put experts in front of the public through magazines, television or whatever it happens to be, radio, and you pay the experts, top dentists, big money to say it's fantastic. In other words, you buy them off! It's very simple, they buy them off.

Bernays was famous for putting up, in the early days of pharmacology, famous for setting up little offices. He'd advise their clients, set up an office somewhere, get one secretary in and she'll answer the phone calls, send out the occasional letter, get a few top doctors' names on it and the public will believe it. That's your PR office basically. Bernays basically said, if doctors are for something the public are willing to accept it. He understood perfectly well the public follow because they can't think for themselves. That's how all advertising does work. It sells you a fantasy. It's nothing to do with reality. I used to always wonder, the car ads on television always showed you one car, the car they were selling, flying along some road, with nobody else on it, with hills in the background and fields and so on, all happy, happy,

happy. But it told you nothing about the car, the engine, guarantees, the workmanship, nothing at all. You're sold a fantasy.

He also mentions, this author here, that Bernays used the medical sympathy to boost a play that he helped produce. Now, why was a guy like that helping produce plays? Why? You see, he was into the culture creation business, as his relatives were before him. He understood it. The play was about, it was called *Damaged Goods*. *Damaged Goods* was about, really, venereal disease, which they changed to sexually transmitted disease. And now because we're in a politically correct world it's a social disease. [Alan laughing.] You see. But he got around the censorship of that era, because there was a lot of censorship back then because people knew the groups behind cultural shifts at that time, especially the churches, mainly at that time the Catholic Church. They were watching the movements of certain peoples and what they were promoting to destroy their culture; they understood it back then and they wrote a lot on it in fact. You can't find those articles, a lot of them, today, unless you've got the old stuff.

Anyway he basically got round it by, he created what was called a sociological committee. On the committee he had doctors and well known New Yorkers who talked about the benefits of the sex education and to endorse the play. Now remember, the elite have always had, and it's been mounting more and more and more, the idea of population control. That was one part of it, so that was in there too, you see, to promote the whole idea of the fallout of casual sex, which they were promoting. Because casual sex would ensure that fewer folk got married. At the same time they were promoting careers for women as well. It all ties in together, you understand. It wasn't all by chance that different things developed at the same time. It was all tied together and directed and produced and promulgated amongst the public by experts... experts on advertising and behaviorism.

Of course we find too that Bernays was well aware of behavior of the public and how to alter behavior by using behaviorists, early behaviorists and the social sciences. All the way through his lifetime he used them for promoting all kinds of things to the general population. You'll find too, if you really delve into him you'll find his involvement in the music industry and promoting the whole 60s era as well, drugs, rock 'n roll, free love, etc., all that. But anyway, as I say, he's a very, very prominent person. You should go and do your own digging into it and see. There's so much on Bernays it's just incredible. So much was kept from the public. It wasn't just him himself, there was a whole coterie around him of similar people, very similar

people in fact, who understood this and were working with him, on a large scale, well-funded. These guys did not work for peanuts. Not at all.

Bernays said, "those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society," that's the persuasion industry, "constitute an invisible government, which is the true ruling power of our country. . . . Our minds are molded, our tastes formed," I've told you about that before, your tastes on everything, "our ideas suggested, Largely by men we have never heard of." Now, the author of this book on fluoride and Bernays basically, or Bernays is at least one part of it, one chapter in the book because he was such a major player in getting it promoted, you see, for the public acceptance and having it passed by law, into local authorities, into using this stuff on the general population. But it tells you the people who were there, who were the protesters against it, all the different organizations, prominent doctors and dentists and surgeons, everything. Very good. Then he goes into the opposition to it and so on as well. He talks about the top dogs that were involved in pushing it. And it's no coincidence in fact, you find that Detlev Bronk of the Rockefeller foundation was there too, because they really ran, and still do, the American Medical Association; everything to do with medicine. And it's awfully lucrative for them at the same time. Everything the Rockefellers touch, by the way, and all their philanthropy across the world, it also benefits their own private investments and interests, including Africa. I mean, they were into the Congo and different countries in Africa, and Nigeria, many, many, many moons ago to exploit the resources, under the guise of giving them work, etc. and helping improve their standard of living.

Anyway, during the campaign for fluoride Bernays did let some things out of the bag. At the time nobody knew, but old letters he wrote to other people involved are very telling. He said in one letter, all this intrigues me to no end, and he was writing actually at the time to a Doctor Baumgartner to do with fluoridation. He says, because it presents a challenging situation deeply related to the public's interest, which may be solved by the engineering of consent. What he was referring to was an essay that Bernays had written before on techniques of media manipulation and public relations, to get the public to alter their behavior or buy something or do something, whatever it happened to be. So he goes into the techniques of what to do to promote consent for fluoride amongst the general population, getting top people at NBC, CBS, etc. debating it and so on, and again, present what appears to be two sides. And actually, he referred to it this way too, using the dialectical process, Bernays, he says, it's like presenting two sides for anti-Catholicism or anti-Semitism. He says, what they should really do is bring people on to act in a specific way but rather generically, he said, and it's a technique that's used in persuasion on media that gets the public to go along with it by the way it is presented to them. Very interesting indeed.

But they got it through of course, using mass persuasive techniques. I'm sure a lot of payoffs went on behind the scenes because it was just too important to get fluoride out to the general public, to dumb us down, make us complacent, etc., etc., etc., more manageable you might say. Now, most of you probably know that what they put in your drinking water is actually a waste product from the creation of aluminum and so on, and various other processes, and processes used for the atomic industry. That's why they pushed it. They had all this waste material at the end of World War II, etc., and right up to the present time. How do you get rid of a lot of this stuff? Well, the big boys are famous for getting you to either eat it or drink it. Even your beer contains more chemicals than actually anything that is natural, to make it brew faster, so they can get it bottled quickly and out to you, and canned and so on. So that's how everything is done, through promotion, and stuff is often very, very lethal out there.

But you find that they knew what fluoride did an awful long time ago, an awful, awful long time ago in fact. In the 1940s they had disasters around certain chemical plants, there was the Donora Disaster, was one of them. You find that it was poisoning the air, all the stuff going into the air from fluoride and so on; it was an offshoot of it all. There was a mass investigation of it and their legal responsibility for many deaths was put right on the smelters. You'll find all around all smelters, actually, you'll get the similar problems; Sudbury up here not far from me is one of them too. They found different ways to get rid of all of the waste products and that was one of them too. You find that during the process of creation for uranium vast amounts of fluoride gas were needed by the atomic energy commission for enrichment of uranium at factories and so on too. So again, there's a lot of uses they have for this and hence the rise of it, and the excess of it too. How do you get rid of it too, the excess of it?

But it's just astonishing, as I say, to find out how much, how much was involved with fluoride and the movement to get it into your water supply, all contained in this book here, *The Fluoride Deception*. As I say, it's a good book. You should maybe read it if you can. Get a copy and go through it for yourselves. Because there's so much, packed with information on the history of fluoride, it's really something else. You can also read about how fluoride was well-known because of the factory fallout around the areas of the factories that produced stuff for the atomic industry, and even machinery and so on, making the machinery for big industry, had this stuff spewing out of their furnaces and how it poisoned large segments of the population with the fallout around these big, big plants. You'll find that they knew it affected the central nervous system. One of its main effects is in the central nervous system, which goes all the way to your brain of course, which they already knew. But it was put down as an essential for

'national security', the production of all of this too. And aluminum vastly increased the production of iron and steel and all these things by the different metallic compounds they could use, in the handling of the molten steels, etc., especially aluminum. So it's quite fascinating to see how much importance was placed on that.

But they did know what it did to the human brain all along, of course, which ties in with the other groups that always, the very groups that say, we cannot let a good crisis go to waste. They will use whatever they can if it fits in with their agenda, and dumbing down the population is certainly a big, big part of it. And it's still going on across the world today. And still a big battle is raging when folk catch on to it and demand it be removed. But it doesn't really matter because the big boys generally always get their way. If they can't do it legally they'll bypass it and get it in some other way and call it a different name or a different compound, or whatever. That's the world we really live in, you understand. That's how it really, really does work.

I always like George Orwell's comment, his little statement that the proles don't count. Meaning, the general population, we don't count, in anything. We're given our front groups too, that manage us when we protest things, that get nowhere of course. We are given all of them, rather than get one started up yourself; even if you do, it will be infiltrated before you know it. So there's a constant war, and I mean a total war going on on the general public all the time. It's been awfully successful, awfully successful right up to this present time, with all of the different sciences involved, and behaviorism etc., etc. It's been going on for an awful long time. Tremendous it is in its antiquity. It's tremendously old. And it's still going on today.

But I keep stressing that big powerful foundations and the big moguls behind them, the families behind them are still involved in your politics, managing all of that. Your geopolitics across the world for their own businesses using your armies, etc., all heavily working today on the same agenda. Being the elite they have the right to rule the world and shape it in their fashion, their likeness, to suit themselves. But you will never, ever, ever be allowed to graduate up to their level, because they do not believe in competition. That was a famous statement put out by the old man Rockefeller, John Rockefeller who said that competition is a sin. And they really mean it. When they give you free trade and all the rest of it, it's to eliminate competition and to let their own front CEOs, and I mean front CEOs of their front

organizations, take over all of commerce across the world, and economic power brings political power and legalistic power as well. That's how we are really governed, I should say.

Now, there's way too much, as I say, to go into all of this. You can do all your own research. There's stacks of information out there. Go into all the university studies that back up the ill side effects of fluoride and many other things too. It's not that long ago that the same big boys pushed for putting other medications in the water. These are medications, they're drugs, remember. Because they're given a different name and they don't sell it across the pharmacy as a drug, it's still a drug. These are all drugs. Chemical compounds are drugs. And you can mix them together, say, in a vat or even in a water supply and you come out with a different drug, the one that you planned when you combine them all together. That's how you make drugs, you combine things. But they won't tell you they're combining things. Oh, we're only putting this one in here, and over there they're putting that one in there. But combine the two together and you've got a new drug, which is psychoactive or whatever it happens to be. Or a sterilant; it can sterilize you.

So that's the world we live in and to understand it all you have to do an awful lot of research. Don't just parrot what other people say. Be very careful who you do want to parrot as well, I should say. Because I really mean it, it's a war out there and the big boys always put their strategists in place to be the champions and the leaders of all wars, on all sides.

From Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods go with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:03 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1892](#)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on June the 1st, 2014. I get many emails from all over the world, generally from people I've never heard from in fact, who ask me questions. All they do is email for questions and answers and that's the only time I ever hear from them. But I don't make myself a library for the public because I'd go into utter poverty altogether if I just sat here and did



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

nothing but answer all the emails. Now, some of them I will respond to depending on the circumstances. But other ones simply want to know the beginnings of life. It's amazing as things become more and more advanced in the changes, and the speed of change, and I use advances with caution of course, but we find that people retreat into the past to find a common cause for all of this, you see. And these same people generally don't understand the present.

The present is bewildering to them. It's frightening to them. Because we are in an era of planned change, massive, across the board. In every facet of endeavor it's planned change and this is done by people called technocrats and I'll go into that later perhaps. But it was just going through my head today, all these thoughts were passing, that it's amazing how people keep asking the same questions when they have no idea of the present and what's really happening, and why the things are happening, why they're reacting too, and the way that they react to all the changes, the planned changes. We are in a constant motion of planned change and we've been that way for an awful long time.

It really came to its explosive power, you might say, during the industrial revolution through machinery and then the adaptation of people to machines for the economy. The whole class structure of course was based around that too. It kind of broke away to an extent from the old feudal system where you were simply a serf and you knew it, and serfdom was common and normal for the people. They didn't complain because their grandparents had been the same way before them; it's the way things were. At one time, we've got to remember too, when they had rebellions, they wanted to put in an old deposed King and remove the present one, the interloper. It was because the only concept they had of being ruled, was exactly that, being ruled by a King. Democracy hadn't been taught to them in any possible shape or form. So they were limited in their thinking.

Nothing has really changed today. People are still very limited in the way they think, because they're purposely kept in the dark. There are many reasons why they're kept in the dark, of course, and power never shares all of its knowledge to the general public, never, ever. In any field whatsoever. Any field. And especially those fields, I'd say, where it's imperative to keep the public in the dark. Because the public are constantly being indoctrinated for the next stage of what they think is the present era, the next stage, the next stage. Because the future is always planned by technocrats. For your education, all the way through

life you're constantly adapting and being taught to adapt, because you see it through fiction and many other ways too, that adaptation is normal. The Darwinian Theory, adapt or die basically.

Those people who think it's something to do with the beginnings of mankind and are reacting to the present as opposed to understanding the present. Their idea of history and social history is awfully sketchy indeed. It generally comes from television, or even movies, where they think there were still free peoples a long time ago, who lived and read philosophy or something under trees. Nothing was further from the truth because we've always lived in a system where men are born that really seek power, men who go beyond the normal social confines and restraint of power, they want all power. Today it's more acceptable to try and go for the top because it's all part of the present culture. That's why in America, especially, Hollywood glorifies the gangster era. The guys who came from the street, they claim; there's a lot more to it of course which they won't tell you. But the fact is, as long as they got rich it didn't matter how they got rich. Because then they're part of the establishment, and their sons go to university, and daughters too, and they're now respectable. So that's the way things really go.

The same with all the big families that the US has. Because the US was based on a materialistic future. Of course everybody went for their goal, very few get to it. Once the people get into power of course in certain fields they monopolize everything to do with their particular special field and they keep everybody else out. That goes all the way down to free trade today in fact. Free trade is not free trade. It's not for everybody. It's for the select corporations that are part of the plutocracy that run the US and the world, and Britain and every other country too.

We often hear about the rise of the middle class that came along, along with technological progress, as they call it, which basically was to do with the mechanization of society and industry etc., where a middle-class appeared, that was non-merchandising; there were still of course the merchants, etc. But the non-merchandising classes were more intellectual. Many of them worked as accountants and so on, and actually they were the guys who would write the books on economics. Not the guys like the Rothschilds who owned fortunes across the planet. But the actual employees would actually go in and put out the theories of economics, etc.

But along with that you also had other guys who specialized in other areas, social organization was part of it too. Because people cannot imagine the incredible change of an industrial era from an agricultural society, which was the norm, based on a kind of feudalistic type system, and where landowning was really for the selected few and everybody else was renting. Tenant farmers, as they say. So therefore, when they brought in the mechanization, and of course it was helped along by people in the House of Lords, say, in England, for an example, where they passed the Corn Laws. Lord Rothschild himself put that law forth to allow foreigners to dump foreign grain on the British market, to get the farmers off the land and to get them into these newly constructed, or rundown, cities where the factories were.

They crammed them 20 or more in a room sometimes, and it was a hell on earth, literally, as they worked 16 hours a day; that was the normal. There was no relief. You generally died pretty young. You were kept on subsistence wages because it was a time of laissez-faire capitalism too, where it wasn't their problem. Getting the profit was their problem but it wasn't the problem of the bosses and the owners to do any social justice whatsoever. And people were plentiful, just as they're plentiful today in China. And human life was devalued extremely. That was also the beginnings of the nail in the coffin for religions, for Christianity and so on too, as people lived amongst this mass squalor, and the intelligentsia, the rising intelligentsia that were employed in this area of management grew and grew and grew. They became colder themselves as they studied societies with a very impersonal flavor.

Now remember that people hadn't been geared in their makeup and their history, their genetic makeup even, genetic history, of how to cope with an artificial, a very artificial system. An analogy in fact I often think about, is, if you live in the country as I do sometimes you'll find a deer coming onto the road in your headlights and you have to really slow right down and even stop. Because I've had experience with deer, sometimes they'll run towards you; you think they're turning away and they'll run towards you. Because there's nowhere in their genetic makeup that has prepared them for this weird massive light in the middle of night. It's not in their ken, in their knowledge, and they can't draw on how to deal with it so they can run in any direction and that's the problem with it. Well, mankind is the same too. We don't have the makeup, when the industrial era came along, to cope with all the massive changes that it brought with it.

People began to be treated the same way by the technocrats of the day, those who studied 'time and motion' as they called it for efficiency and tried to make more people more efficient. The people had

nothing in their ken, how to cope with these massive changes, massive changes. Therefore, when we compare that experience, for instance, that understanding with the industrial revolution, millions of people were suddenly thrust off the land, to feed the factories like any material would feed the factories, like raw ore to go into metals and so on. And the public and the people were just the same; that's what they were, raw material to feed the factories. There was nothing humane about it in any way at all. And all the old concepts of even local community were out the window because you were crammed together with other millions of people in these massive cities, and living in squalor often. And the people didn't have enough left for themselves to help feed their neighbors if times went bad, never mind themselves. All the old rules were cast off.

The key to technological progress, as it's called, is that everything has to be efficient. That's the whole key of technology and even the technological society, you might say, that we're living in. It's on the go now, it's here permanently in many ways, including the electronic fields too, of course. But it brings massive change to which you're unprepared. Because everything that's the normal will change in the system in which you live. Everything.

You'll find during the late 1800s, for instance, education started to come in for the peasantry. And they were still called peasants, quite openly, in all the old books, by the elite who ruled their countries and owned the factories, that decided which wars they were going to fight and how they were going to profit using their own factories. All of that kind of thing comes into it. You find too, that they hired people who would come up in the middle classes, as I say, non-merchandising people especially who were taught to be intellectuals, to study things, dispassionately, and come to the conclusions to make things more efficient. How to make things more efficient, that was so important. So important.

It hasn't changed to this present time. In fact, it's worse, as we know, because we're looked upon by governments as the mass. We are completely impersonalized to them. You're not a human being as such. You're a statistic, a social insurance number and they instantly categorize you the way that they do categorize you, and they think of you too, as your age, gender, fitness, health, all these things to do with your ability to perform and produce and consume, etc. That's how we're basically worked out today, your earning capacity, your tax-paying capacity, to keep the same system going.

The elite never want to lose power, naturally. They never, ever, ever do. They don't wait for things to happen. They plan for the future. That's why they hire the futurists too, that take all the present trends, where things are going, and they go off into tangents of the future, how it could possibly go, how negative things could happen that would make the power structure lose its control, and how to avoid that happening. So they plan the future and the culture, and the education system too. That's why, really, they gave education, basic education, very minimalistic, to the general people in the 1800s onwards. Because they had to ensure they'd have the right concept, what their owners wanted them to believe, the concept of the country and the system they were part of. And they were taught that they were part of it, a much bigger part than they actually were of course. Because power never shares itself, and it doesn't ever intend to. And forget the panacea they give you, the placebo of democracy, it's a cover, of course. Because the minority group at the top have always ruled and they intend to keep on going down through the future.

So therefore technocrats are very, very important to those who control. That's why they have specialized fields in management of all kinds. Teachers today are, as they call them, change agents. Their job is to indoctrinate the intake of fresh students and give them the proper, the proper concept. In other words, the authorized concept of how the world is and how they have to see their world and view their world and feel that they're part of it. That helps them to stay in the box, and have a form of sanity but in reality it's very unreal as to true reality, to serve the elite you see. It's never been any different.

In other areas of special technocrats are the Kissinger's, the Brzezinski's and many more like them that are churned out of specific universities, picked up very young and given further indoctrination into the sciences of managing the public, and geopolitical warfare, future planning strategies for raw resources and so on, for the big corporations that really wield the power, especially in this day and age.

For this talk too, I'll liken this to altering society into a machine, a smooth, well oiled, working machine of efficiency. That's what happens with technology, everything is transformed into a machine. Think, as well, about the depersonalization of society as they're pushed and trained and prodded, and nudged as they like to say – the neuroscientists like the word nudge – to make out what we think are our decisions. But

people do follow these nudges without thinking why they're following someone else's prompt; they're being prompted. Of course you're being led and guided by those who want to keep power, to ensure society is safe for those who rule and to guard against this terrible, terrible thing that they have at the top where anything outside their system they call anarchy, they don't want anarchy to arise. Meaning, the loss of their power completely. They always say that we'll degenerate into barbarism, etc. etc. That's why they're so megalomaniacal to try and control the future always. And they really do, by the indoctrination.

The child of, say, 1960 has a different indoctrination from the child of today at school, vastly different. The ones today are taught that they're on the cutting edge of all knowledge, which is a big lie, but most folk believe the lie and because of that they can't figure things out. They really believe they'd be told about nefarious things going on, that will affect them personally, by the media that does their thinking and their reasoning for them, as Brzezinski touched on. Social technocrats, therefore, have a very important job, and that's to smooth out transitions and adaptations to this mechanization of all aspects of society, through technique. That's its role and it does it very, very well. It gives you things that come out of mechanization, and even today it's robotics of course, which produce all of the electric toys that keep you amused, and again, through entertainment and so on reinforce the idea of a unified society, all working together towards some vague idea. And that's as far as you can go with it, the vague idea, you see. And that's all-important, that we all work towards the same system.

We find, as I say, depersonalization comes in when we're all crammed together in these big cities, to feed either factories, which don't exist, they're all in China today, or the electronic communications media that runs all business today since we're service economies, again, planned by people most of you have never heard of a long time ago. All these stages are always planned long in advance, sometimes a lifetime in advance, before they implement them.

So depersonalization comes in and people feel kind of lost, for instance. Very lost. That's why all the self-help groups pop up. The biggest sellers you'll often find are self-help books, in all kinds of areas and problems that at one time really didn't exist. Because people in your community, your village or whatever, knew, were experts themselves, social experts through tradition on how to handle problems

and get over them, etc. But today you're taught to seek professional advice, expert advice. You're trained not to believe anything unless it comes from what's called a sanctioned, licensed expert.

There were large meetings in the late 1800s, early 1900s of factory owners, big powerful factory owners. Many of them never had visited the factories they owned. They had monopolies over many of them, almost like holding companies today. And they employed the specialists to deal with all of these things, you see, including employment and worker unrest, etc. All of these things were of concern to the owners, to keep the profits going. So we find that they were worried at one time when all the social movements were developing because of the massive death rates in these cities of exhausted, fatigued and malnourished workers, daily in fact. Carts went round not just for plague, in later times, in the 1800s and 1900s they went round to collect the bodies that died in these factory cities; that was the standard normal. And people, as always, adapt and accept it. What choice do you have? That's what they'd say, what choice do you have?

But social unrest was kind of growing. There was no leisure time and the people wanted leisure. Once the social movements started to get some power these big elitists got together and they published documents, many papers and books, about how to control the masses, the peasantry you might say. How do you control them? If they have leisure they'll start to talk to each other, they'll start to understand they're being conned, fooled and treated worse than any animal is treated. They really were awfully worried about it. That's why they brought the police in; they created the police forces and things like that. That was part of the structure, to keep the structure going, you see. And the spy systems went out too, to ensure that anything that would happen on a rebellious level was nipped in the bud before it started. Thousands of people were employed as spies in their own communities across countries. Thousands of them. Sometimes in large cities they'd have over 1000 to 5000 spies, living in the streets, amongst neighbors, collecting all the data, gossip and so on.

Today that's made obsolete almost because they have the electronic surveillance everywhere. Everyone's using the specific tools they have given you, and you use them. You enjoy them. And you're giving your data daily, updates daily on what you're thinking, doing, to what you think are all your friends, all these invisible sockpuppets and all the rest of it out there, that collect all the data. It's fascinating too, because big meetings were done before you were given the computer, as to the effects of the computer.

They said it would have the same effect, on a massive scale of upheaval, as the industrial revolution, when they give this to the general public. Therefore they designed all of the computers, as you well know now, with backdoors in them so government agencies could always monitor you and what you're up to and what you're thinking and talking about, etc. They don't need laws for this, folks. All this stuff about, oh they've broken the rules... It's all nonsense. Power has never gone by rules. Never. They always break what you think are the rules.

Today you've been trained to think it's quite normal to be spied upon. That's what the big boys and the technocrats have said for years, the neurologists and neuroscientists that all work together with the behaviorists, etc. How we tick, what makes us think, what makes us come to the conclusions, what makes unrest happen, unrest or dissatisfaction, all these people who are there to manage you, that's what they monitor. And of course, it's nipped in the bud, for the few who do. Now of course if you come out with anything contrary to the official statements or word on whatever it happens to be, any event, then you're a conspiracy theorist. And they have their assassination squads throughout the media that will attack you and try and discredit you by all kinds of insulting terms; they have specific hitmen, you might say, on television for that purpose too. Because they know the general population will take the experts, and the familiar face they see on television, take their opinion first as opposed to someone else's whom they don't know.

I've read from some of the books in the past on some of these big workers, big, big players in shaping the future. Big players. Guys who helped design shifts through 30, 40, 50 year periods in advance of cultural changes. Gender differences, all of these things were all applied step-by-step, incrementally and have all come to pass. There's more to come yet, which they wrote about 60, 70, even 80 years ago. They didn't just write about it. They took part with other technocrats, the social managers, on how to implement these changes. That's why they hire behaviorists, en masse. Some think tanks are actually staffed by them – that's all they do – working on all of us. They know what works, you see.

Bertrand Russell talked about the negative things, that would destroy your critical thinking abilities, which of course he was all in favor of, for a peaceful world, as they called it. That's what the society always says at the top, they want to bring in a peaceful world. Peace to them means the absence of all opposition, critical thought, etc, the compliant society. He said too, we could even dumb them down, even alter their

masculinity by using hormones and so on, and the needle, etc. How do you get folk to take that? He says, they will like it; we can convince them to go along with it. Inoculations are good for you. It's good for you. GMO feeds the world. All these slogans you hear. Feeds the world... Marketing done the proper way, as Bernays said, can overcome anything. The hidden masters, the puppeteers, that are never elected, in any kind of government, to manage the populace and their thoughts and their direction and opinions.

Therefore, getting back to the analogy of the deer where a car's headlight is not in his genetic makeup, his historical genetic makeup, he has nothing to refer to as to what to do in the situation. The same thing happened in the industrial revolution, and the chaos and misery it caused. And the same thing today with the electronic revolution, the information age as they call it, data collection, spying on the public, in an age of experts. It all alters how society works, how it sees itself. You're trained how to see yourself. Not in an accurate way, but in a way those who control it want you to perceive yourself, in relation to those around you and the common goals that a country will tell you that it has. But it also makes obsolete even the necessity of having what you think of as the country. That's why you're going global. That's why the big boys a long time ago, before the 20th century had their big meetings, the top guys who ran the economic system, on behalf of their masters, and the organizations that still exist today, employed by their employers, to shape society into a future to make us adapt perhaps into a thing which we perhaps shouldn't adapt into, and lose ourselves in the process.

In the past people wanted privacy. They knew too much government intrusion in those days, but it was a brutal kind of intrusion. We find that armed soldiers were still going around in the early 1800s, sometimes sent into an area to quell trouble or nip it in the bud. And they'd go door to door in their uniforms, and nothing could be done to stop it. If you tried to stop it they'd kill you. Then they brought in the police forces of course. But it's the same thing at work today, it's the same function today. That's what the police is there for. It's not to serve the general public. It's to serve the system that employs them, which is not owned by the public, or directed by the public either for that matter.

Force is force. Coercion today and persuasion takes that place, a lot of that place, that force did. And people want to be the same. They've been trained to all want to be the same, to be accepted by a peer group, have the same opinions as the peer group, and therefore you're okay. I'm okay because they accept me and we all have the same opinions on everything. Well, the opinions, you're guided to all the

opinions that are given in society by those who control the system. Even when you think you're joining the opposition, that's controlled by the same guys who control everything else.

Now, part of using technique and what it must do, always, is to standardize everything that it touches. That's what it's about, organization, managing organization, planning the future. Standardization is key to everything. As I say, that began, really, with what you saw, what we can read in history books of the onset of the industrial revolution. Everything was standardized. That's when people became the mass and the masses, as they called it for the first time. So we are standardized to suit a system, always, that's planned by others way above you, by the so-called experts that run and guide society. The new priesthood, really, because technique, you'll find, standardizes everything and changes culture and so on. It basically is autonomous. It becomes a thing unto itself, and becomes more and more dispassionate when it's dealing with larger volumes of people. Not just nations but blocs of nations, like trading blocs and all this. Everything becomes standardized. Everyone is given a role, a purpose, an SIN number and you're labeled according to your economic status, etc., etc.

We find too, that eugenicists are in there big time, or bioethics associations they call them today. These bioethics so-called specialists that are just eugenicists, have us all categorized as to our output for society and how much we can produce in our lifetime. Government bureaucracies also deal with the tax income that they'll get from you in your lifetime. They work it out way in advance, according to what they plan to have in their coffers in 40, 50 years' time. That's how precise all of this is.

Now, as we progress down this path, and others of course who are all for it say up this path. Regardless, as we go along this path we become depersonalized, as I say, and standardized as well. All of us. Therefore critical thinking and those with critical thinking become fewer and fewer and what they have to say is ignored by those who are conditioned, more perfectly conditioned. So therefore their voices become much, much weaker. We live in a day where we want everyone to be the same as ourselves.

I used to be astonished, for instance, at people who were completely ignorant of the system in which they lived. Really ignorant. They'd bought the world as it was portrayed and indoctrinated into them from

schooling onwards; they bought that version. And when someone, for instance, in a union, got more money they'd decry those people. Because they were envious of them; that's the reason for it. Why should they get that kind of money when I only get this? They didn't see the structure above everything, and the fact that the unions themselves came out of basically technological solutions of organization that enabled those folk to get more money. And rather than question the whole system that keeps you in poverty at the bottom, they'd rather blame those who get a bit more money. Which of course suits the elite awfully well, you end up fighting at the bottom levels with each other.

The elite also talked about giving work to everyone, but they meant a minimum wage type of work, across whole countries. Eventually they changed their minds about it because they realized that creative people would not be happy being stuck in a fixed rigid system where they couldn't get ahead financially or otherwise. That's why communism was a big test bed for it too, to see if you could give a minimum wage to everyone across the country, basic necessities, etc. And of course no one really worked hard. Everyone pretended to work and the state would pretend to pay you; that was the big joke that they had over there. No one cared about and there was no pride involved in whatever you did so the goods were shoddy, etc. Inefficiency.

So the big boys looked at that of course and they learned the lessons from the Soviets as they watched them carefully and studied them carefully. They decided that rather than do the same in the West, keep them on a fixed minimum wage, the bulk of the population that is, they would bring in a welfare state and have a good majority of the public, or a particular... it used to be minorities, now it's getting to be half-and-half of folk on welfare or government recipients, wage recipients of some kind of government money, which is all tax money anyway. And the rest pay for it, you see. It stops the revolutions, as you say.

And it's true too, as it was often pointed out by the elite of today, that even the poorest people in some countries, a few countries, very few, have basic material goods that stop revolution. Some of them have free cell phones and free cable for Internet and all this kind of thing, lots of entertainment, things to pass their time when they're not thinking for themselves. Because psychology is used incredibly well through entertainment, media, and all kinds of media today in fact. It keeps you occupied with someone else's thoughts or views rather than your own. And of course too, studies were done, as I say, studying the

Soviet system, they said, eventually the whole idea of a communist revolution would be obsolete. Understand, the premise of communism came out of partly to and reaction to the heavy industrial revolution and dispossession of many of the people who lost little farms, little small holdings, traditional places and so on. And their landlords who owned many of the big massive areas of farmland in Europe sold it off for other purposes and they had to move into the cities, etc. to work in factories. So that was a reaction to it partially.

Today it's been made pretty well obsolete... Straightforward revolution is pretty well obsolete. What you might have in the future, and the big boys always plan way in advance, is when the economy goes down the hill as they bring in globalization and your tax money is going abroad to build factories for the international corporations that've set up across the world, and you'll be getting poorer and poorer and poorer, they can stop rebellions and so on so easily by the massive internal army structure they've built up over a long period of time, many, many, many years, 20, 30 years in preparation for all of this. So you'll have occasional spontaneous riots, like you've seen in England where they go looting through the stores and so on, but you won't get organization. You won't get two people agreeing on why they're even rebelling, you see, it's just complete dissatisfaction. Many of them can't actually verbalize why they're rebelling.

Now, power in the past was controlled to an extent by the geographical areas of the world, often separated through jungles and sea travel was dangerous at times too. So you couldn't get... And the communication system we have today certainly didn't exist obviously. So therefore people had to travel to countries and study peoples, etc. The big boys would send out their emissaries to exploit ores and minerals and metals and all the rest of it to make themselves richer, etc. But they looked at the different civilizations, which coexisted, some were labeled primitive or arrested civilizations, as our progressive system likes to call them. A so-called arrested or primitive society doesn't have this technological and technocratic type of system running their lives for them. Things are very basic. They are historical; they traveled up from generation to time immemorial, generation to generation. And they're unchanging, therefore there's a security in the knowledge of what you're doing as tradition.

In today's global society the idea is to standardize the world. As I say, the technocratic type of society has to standardize everything. Like the machine, everything is standardized towards the system. Hence

the massive push by the technocrats in the so-called first world countries to ensure that no child is left behind, and every child must have a computer worldwide, or a cell phone or whatever it is. And they're popping up cell towers across the world to ensure, through all of these means of course that they're giving them, to standardize the cultures, the peoples, the thoughts, and their idea of culture and the past, their idea of what it is to exist, why are you existing, to give them a new vision, which is not theirs, of their future. The so-called primitive societies often don't have words in their vocabulary for work or labor. They do what they do. Basic survival. They only work enough to support themselves. They don't see hunting as work necessarily. And they are generally very happy people. But they've not to exist in that form in this standardized society we're bringing forth of course.

Now, part of getting people to go along with a new technique, or a direction of a technique which already exists, the technique, that is, is coercion. The idea is to eliminate choices, and narrow the choices a person can take or make. Of course it's done in so many different ways. But the idea being that you always take the lesser of two evils and you will avoid the pain as much as possible of making the wrong choices. You'll go along with the majority of the public, which is approved of by the government of course, the ruling elite. Which is not the government really; the government is the front for that which does rule their country. This is how things are done so easily. You're coerced into making the right decision, as they say.

In ancient times people could escape very easily from any system. Even in ancient Rome people could go off and become hermits, and evade taxes, conscription, all of these things, but to live a life that would satisfy them. Their basic needs were supplied and they lacked for nothing in actuality. Today that's becoming more and more difficult. It's not allowed nor approved of, of course, by this massive organizational ability of experts under the technological system we live under, specialists in certain areas to ensure that no one can really escape. It's this choice or that choice, it comes down to today. Very few choices are actually allowed.

From those who rule this makes sense for their system, because they don't want differences in the general population. In times gone by, again, you'll find some cultures were active conquerors, etc., warrior types. Even in Tibet they had a kind of a warrior society, they believed in magic and they were powerful to an extent too. When they adopted Buddhism, a religion in other words, they lost that; they

became passive people. So it can work that way very, very well. And the elite take note of all these things of course, what's worked in the past to make people more passive, and they know how to. That's why they also want to eliminate so many religions. You see, most religions have to be eliminated altogether, because differences outside their system frighten them. People who are in power and hold onto power are always afraid of losing that power. They're paranoid in fact.

You'll find today societies that people could join, like Mennonites and so on, Amish folk, to escape the system and live a simpler life. It was more fulfilling as they saw it. The basic needs were supplied for them. There was security in the group because they helped each other out to a tremendous extent, more so than in general society. Of course that's always a threat. Even though they're a passive people they could always one day be a threat. That's how they're viewed from the top. Differences are all threats to the ruling system of the establishment.

People often think that technology and the technological type of society we live in will always improve things and that business, as it used to be in the 19th century for instance, will go along as usual; they'd invest in certain patents, things like that, and progress would come, progress of invention, etc. But the opposite happened. You find that many, many patents are buried, on purpose, because they would force the investors, the owners basically, to always retool to update for the new type of invention, the improvement on whatever it is they're making, and the cost would go up and up and up. So stagnation tends to set in. This has been overcome by what we call holding companies. These are massive, wealthy capitalists who invest en masse into a particular area, for instance, and take it all over. Again, monopolization is part of the modern society. Always monopolize, cut out competition, eliminate competition by any and all means possible. Then you have it all to yourselves and then you dictate the prices, etc., etc.

But what we find today is the holding companies and those who deal with them, the CEOs of big corporations, are the technological managing group for this new system where they can suppress, they can suppress patents at will, and decide through standardization what a particular product across the board will be. That's why all car manufacturers, for instance, that's why your cars all look the same regardless of the makes that are churned out. They all look pretty well the same. This is the style for the year, or two years, and they all have the same improvements, as they're called, the standardization of

things, and all of the negative things that are standardized, like plastics in the engine compartment, which always melt and crack and all the rest of it, as I'm sure you know. So it impedes progress if you just leave it to business completely. But they can get by with big profits, if you leave it to an expert managerial class to do the investing, en masse basically, rather than the sole owner of a corporation.

The idea of technology being used by technocracy is paramount to understand because it always takes away your freedom of choice. Always. Those at the top want, they look at all the people, the things that they want themselves, but they want a controlled society and they do so by limiting, as I say, choices of all kinds. It's made palatable to the public beneath them, where they say well we have to go along or what else can we do? For instance, the cashless society is one. And all the massive propaganda and marketing that's used on you, is used to make you want to go cashless. It makes it so convenient. You give away your rights, freedom of choice and so on for convenience and saving a few bucks. The convenience cards are dished out at all the grocery stores and every supermarket across the world basically today, under the con that you'll get air miles or points or you get something back, you see, or you'll save on certain things that you buy in the store. A very simple thing of saving money and you give up certain freedoms and rights. Because they want all your data. Once they have you in their databanks they know everything you're purchasing, what your diet is, everything about you. But you give that up, to save a few bucks. You're coerced into it. And those at the bottom level are coerced much quicker than those in the higher classes.

We also find too, that there are fewer and fewer bank branches out there to deal with real customers, with real tellers to work with them. They want you to simply use the machines, save money for the corporations. Once again your behavior is being altered. Who do you complain to on the spot? Well, there's nobody on the spot to complain to when something goes wrong. And you have a devil of a time of course going through all the prerecorded tapes and so on if you try to phone the given numbers etc., etc. So it becomes futile, an exercise in futility to even complain. And people accept that.

Now, everything I'm talking about tonight, in a short talk, has been discussed, well discussed by the big, big think tanks long, long ago. Because they understand technique. They're all part of technique. And they have technicians in specialized departments that deal with all, all possible areas, economic, social, everything. Everything is interdependent, it affects everything else. But it can't exist, this so-called

progress, and this is what they mean by progress towards a desired goal and result. And when that goal is achieved and the result is achieved they're onto the next part of progress. That's why there are always many NEW world orders. When the last part is accomplished you're onto the next part of the new world order. It's always being made anew. And this is what they call progress, their planned vision. The very fact that they can think it out in advance, shape it along its routes, take into account all the alterations in societies that it will cause, and disturbances too, and then work out in advance the techniques to control those disturbances, to eliminate them and minimize their effects. But it can't exist in a society where people are free.

Everyone must be predictable. That's the key of standardization, predictability. The so-called reign of terror, as I like to call it, this anti-terrorism campaign – and I've read the articles, you'll find them in cuttingthroughthematrix.com in the archives section; I've given lots of talks about what I'm talking about tonight too, and the fact that everyone must become predictable. And they can go ahead unimpeded under the guise of, it's for your own safety, take all your freedoms away, spy on you like never before, to find out all about you and ensure that you're predictable. You'll hear all this talk about, oh the lone gunman, the lone this, the introvert, etc. You understand, in a standardized society everyone must be completely open and uniform in their character, their behavior and everything else, for safety, for those who control the system.

It will always standardize everything. As it standardizes the automobiles, you're standardized just the same. You'll have the same opinions on everything. You will believe everything you're told by the authorities. And if you don't fall into that category they'll give you the opposition to give you the opposing points as well. And even when real opposition arises it's completely infiltrated so quickly, people are also bought over very quickly too I should say, those who appoint themselves as leaders, and they're brought into the system and all their followers follow them into it too. But predictability is of paramount importance for this utopia, for those who rule the world to come into being.

The ideal subject to standardize and the ideal way of telling if a person is standardized is that when you talk to them they don't have much insight into themselves. They're spontaneous but they don't have insight into themselves. They're not reflective as to why they think this, as to why they are this way and so on. The standardized person, like a bureaucrat, works almost unconsciously through his daily routine, his

work and so on, and as I say, dispassionately without even thinking that he is dispassionate, about all these numbers which actually they represent people, vast amounts of people; he is standardized and adapted to the conditions created by technique alone, you see.

The goal of course is to standardize and to get everyone to go along in the same direction together without questioning why they're all going along in this particular area or field or direction together. They do that by of course many other techniques as well that are brought into play. Psychological and behavioral techniques are used incessantly on us all, and through the electronic media especially. Of course they've even gone beyond that too. I've mentioned before ways of using low current pulses, low-voltage pulses basically, to alter the way our biometric systems actually work. They're way ahead than anything they've ever told you about or admitted it from the top. It's irresistible to governments, who are employed by their big bosses, not the public, to control societies and direct societies. The passive, compliant citizen, but who is active at work, is the desirable goal. The predictable worker.

Now remember, these techniques are always adaptable. When something is working well they'll push it further. When there's a holdup somewhere they'll find out the reasons why and fix the problems rather quickly, on society. That's how it's all, all done in fact.

They will always give you the illusion of liberty, choice and individuality. But when you realize the authorized choices are mass choices, they're not individual at all. That's why it's okay to chase the New Age movements and magic and things like that. These are safety valves which are authorized which never bring you into contact with what's really going on. Because many people understand that something is happening but they put it down to almost magical reactions to things, which are magical in themselves, so by understanding magic you can fix it for yourself. And that's promoted. That's well promoted today, as never before in fact, as long as it's not an organized religion as such. That's why what we call the New Age gives you all these different kind of choices. And so what's right for one person is not always the same for another. They'll have variations in what they're really into, and what they believe. That's okay, you see.

And don't presume that people work on rationality. The big boys understand this perfectly well. That's why the top brains in the world, in the fields of neurosciences and behaviorism are employed, constantly in massive think tanks, thousands of them across the world, to control you. Because they understand how you work, how you tick and how you can persuade the mass man to go along with it. That's why you must create the mass man, uniformity. Individuality really must be knocked out of the way. As I say, the harmless illusions are fine; they're pushed and promoted as safety valves. It works awfully, awfully well.

But make no mistake, everyone is under observation like never before. Folk will often say, well little old me, I've got no consequence to governments and authorities and so on. Oh yes, you do. Because you might influence something, somebody with an offhand statement one day; you'll never know the consequences, how it might affect that person. Or a young person might hear you and think along a certain tangent and come to conclusions; down the road they could become a problem to the authorities.

Mao Tse Tung said, he wasn't afraid of armies or guns; he was afraid of someone with a big idea. And remember, those who control are always, always afraid. Always afraid. And they can rationalize the power they wield so easily. The geopoliticians that plan the wars in advance, sometimes generations in advance, have no conscience. They go to sleep very well at night, without thinking, my God, collateral damage is planned and so many thousands will die tonight. It doesn't bother them at all. That's necessity they call it, necessity. The communists called it historical necessity. They're making history by things which must be done and are horrible, they would say, but that's historical necessity. The same with the geopoliticians for the capitalists; it's just the same, the same techniques in fact, the same technicians in fact, running the show. The fallout doesn't matter. It's dealt with. And people die off in generations. We think so short term with our life. We plan short-term objectives. The elite run in generations, sometimes a hundred years in advance, sometimes more, for different parts of the projects.

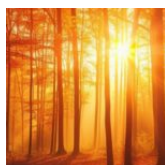
Well that's been a short talk tonight and scratching the surface of something that would take a lot of talks and lectures to give you. But I do this because I want those who can understand, and have the capacity to understand, to look into these things on a much deeper, deeper level. Because the way it's going today we're being turned into forms of machines. That's how we're viewed, of course, predictable machines. And the society that's planned for us all is completely inhumane. It's the direction put out by

those who control technology of all kinds. They want to shape us to suit their view of the future. It's not a natural development or progression.

Now from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your Gods go with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:03 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1893](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on June the 8th, 2014. I seldom, if ever, really plan what I'm going to talk about because there's so much you can talk about, and in one hour you can't say an awful lot, on anything actually. And there's your problem. That's why you generally go to college and universities for higher education, or more insight, and even that's a joke today. Because everything has changed dramatically, for a myriad of reasons too. Apart from that, the control factor is always involved in what's taught to youngsters, to guarantee that what they are taught brings about the culture and civilization for their particular future that masters have already arranged for them to have.

Professors themselves can go so far with certain topics; many of them are quite happy to do what they're told and get their tenures and so on, and talk a lot of nonsense and at the same time bring in the money, and at the same time churn out the students that the establishment feels happy with. So nothing is ever as it seems. So much of the topics now in university are idealistic. They are idealistic topics, emotive topics, as opposed to really the practical topics or intellectual topics. A lot of folk get disconcerted being in university and drop out because of those reasons, that something is left out, they're not being fulfilled. And in fact, they're being brainwashed and that's really what they're trying to find out. That's the answer to it all, eventually that clicks with them, maybe after they've left, and they find out what was wrong.

Every generation is subject to its own particular time of existence; and they view the past in the same way. So the past is always colored by the present when you're looking backwards from the present point of view. And it's very difficult for people to understand how people lived in the past, apart from the TV

dramas and so on which are often completely fictitious. They give the wrong impressions basically of how things were. People in the past, before say the 1800s, really were pretty static in their ways and their views and opinions and so on. Before technology came in in a big way with the revolutions of machinery, you found that people lived in an agricultural society basically. For the majority of people in every country that was their existence. Living on the land, being partly self-sufficient, sometimes completely self-sufficient, but also selling off portions of their produce to the big cities, etc., or even to those around them, the little towns and so on.

But most of the people really were classed as peasants across the whole planet. You find it's very difficult to imagine yourself being a peasant, because we look back, as I say, from the present circumstances and try to put ourselves into the past. The peasants' needs were very little. The forms of control of society were internal. By internal controls I mean you were taught a hard-core religion basically; that gave you all your reason for things happening, the way things were, your existence, your very existence. Things were very simplistic. Education was at a minimal, if even present at all, for the peasantry. Therefore, everything came from the church and the state basically; so these were authorized systems, from the top of course. But the internal controls on the average individual meant very little crime, even in his own communities, except for the occasional psychopathic type that exists at all classes and levels of society. But most of the people knew the basic rules, the taboos as they call them.

We find once the big technology came in, the Industrial Revolution came in, and folk were crammed into cities, into inhumane conditions, religion started to go on the wane because it didn't answer the terrible circumstances the public had to live in for the first time. Being crammed into these dirty, dirty buildings, inhumane conditions, working conditions too, 16 hours a day, no compensation, no welfare or anything like that. If a man was sick his wife had to take over his position in the mines, for instance, coal mines in Europe; and that went on right up into, really, the beginning of the 20th century. So we really don't know what it was like to live back then.

But what they did give them too, was a fixed system. That's when the specialists started to arise to find out how to control the public, basically, how to control them. They put out, they were going to give them basic education, very basic, minimalistic education so they could even read instructions in the factories they worked in and so on. They were given the penny novels, things that kept them off; today it's

replaced by television and movies and so on. But back then it was novels, very simplistic novels of heroism, things which they would never get to see themselves or do but they could imagine themselves in that position. You identify if you're a male with the hero and the women identify with the heroine. So it was a very simplistic formula for keeping people into fantasyland where they can discuss it with their own peer group and escape for a little while from their conditions that they were actually living in. So internal controls had to shift when the Industrial Revolution came in. This is very important to understand how things have been changing ever since, up to the present time.

You find too, that obedience to authority was always stressed by the state church; whichever was the ruling church always stressed obedience to the state and to the authorities. This again began to wane in the 18th century and you found revolutions breaking out too. When people started to complain they formed groups and they were just fed up with their lot. They weren't having it anymore basically. So that's how things changed.

We are still going through the system today, of changes. Today there's a lot more scientific psychology being used on the general population than ever before, to try and keep restraints upon them. That's where the changes, you get both systems... You've got external changes working today, external control of the state, the threat of the use of force against you, and you also have more and more internal controls, how to be a good citizen; you're told what a good citizen is basically.

Because we are social creatures it's easier to tell people through persuasive means, many of them that you're unaware of that are being used against you or to you or upon you, and you go along because you want to belong to a peer group, whatever it happens to be. Even the rebellious types for teenagers, the fashions are given to them. The language, there's always a language that goes with a particular age group, so that they are the only ones who understand the in-group conversations, things like that. It's all given to them by the authorities who own the entertainment industry and the fashion industry and so on. They all work together, and they always have by the way. Even the body piercing all came out with Hollywood showing the tattoos, body piercing and so on, with characters in movies, knowing certain people would identify with them and go for it, especially a certain age group. It's down to a perfect art today in fact.

You have no idea what goes on in Hollywood, for instance. You don't know that at one time they did surveys; they still do surveys, constantly, with their particular groups that they have to come in. They show them different clips of movies, or sometimes whole movies, and they ask them questions. But they also bring in the neuroscientists today who literally wire them up. They wire them up and they will show them clips from different particular movies to find out what really makes the person's mind jump all over inside their brain space, the different parts of the brain. Different kinds of movies, thrillers, horrors, things like that... It's actually a fantastic way to map the brain. A very quick way is through movies in fact; your guard is down. You're not being questioned the same way by people, and they simply do it in real time; they monitor your brainwaves and different parts of the brain in real time, and they know exactly what turns you on. They know of the sexual centers, which you'll see sadomasochism in pretty well all the movies today as they churn them out, things like that, the dominance, etc. in sadomasochism. It really does work awfully, awfully easily upon most people. Taboos are broken and the fantasy goes to the extreme so people get turned on with it. Because it's a basic instinct, the sexual centers of the brain. You have a basic instinct, therefore they use that in you. The same with food too of course, in ads, they wire you up for that too and they can tell you what really makes your mouth water and what makes you start concentrating on what you're seeing, is it the ice cream or what it happens to be. Neuroscience is heavily involved in this.

But when you take it out of that arena and you see it's all being used upon you, you get the same thing in social politics and various forms of indoctrination, and persuasion especially. It's a perfect art today. Perfect. These really create, as I say, more of a passive control, where you conform, you conform to the peer group you identify with, and the sect inside the group that you belong to or you want to belong to. You have external controls applied to you, although you're unaware that that's being done to you, you think it's all your own choices of course, you're being the rebel or whatever it happens to be. But nothing is further from the truth.

Very few folk today, very, very few really have their own mind. And even then it's almost impossible to completely have your own mind when you can never be assured of the actual true facts on any particular thing. That's how difficult this maze is. Because as I say, education itself is a written-out format, with psychologists, neuroscientists, sociologists, all these different factors involved in it, to make sure that you come out with the right opinions and the right ways of looking at things, the authorized ways of looking at things for the future.

This ideology, or way of creating ideology, and basically conformity, to even radical groups... That's conformity, you're conforming to the ideology presented to you, and obviously authorized from the top too. Because they don't ever, ever have any unplanned revolts, believe you me. Then you're going under a particular system, that you think you're rebelling in. But you're allowed to rebel, whether you like it or not, or know it or not in fact. Sometimes they'll let it go to a certain stage, like on campuses and things, and broadcast it even too. But that's all part of the planned structure; they know that it will never get out of hand, etc. etc.

Sometimes they use certain groups, they create them in fact, to do rebellion, even small terrorist acts. The 60s was full of terrorist acts, way more than today; and it was all the radical groups within, especially, the US. That was the main country to see this happening within. The Marxist ideologies involved with it, some across Europe, the Baader Meinhof Group, these kind of ones too, but that was all basically monitored from its start to its finish basically, for those who don't know that. So I always warn people not to get involved in something because it's an ideology, which you think is yours. Oh that's wrong, I agree with what that guy says, therefore I'll follow that guy. It's a very simplistic way of thinking. And believe you me, the guys that are put out for you to follow are coached on how to talk, how to put things across, the technique that's applied to their personality, and you'll often fall for it.

A great thing for any group follower to do is to listen to the term 'we'. When the leader always says we are going to, we, we, us, us, they can't do that to us. When you start to stop, you're depersonalizing yourself and becoming part of the 'us' or the 'we'. Be very careful of that. Because it's a technique where often you'll have nothing really in common with the standard of living, the income, the real ideals and plans of the person at the top. You have nothing at all in common, and they have nothing in common with you, except you're awfully useful to them. So be very, very careful how you're played. And people are played all the time in politics or anything involved that seemingly is politics or political. Be very, very careful.

You'll find what was awfully popular to be used on the general public from the Industrial Revolution onwards, well into the 20th century, which is slacking off today, was the ideology of saving. Benjamin

Franklin was famous for putting out his little Poor Richard Stories, and a penny saved is a penny earned, all these kind of things. It was always to do with the future, the future, the future. And people would invest in the future, financially and otherwise too, always putting off the present for a better tomorrow. Of course these ideologies too were used to the extreme with, say, Marxist tendencies when you saw the Soviet Union come into being, where a whole collection of countries, under the Soviet Union, really were striving, supposedly, for a better tomorrow, the worker's paradise. And when they first took over they flung themselves into it, the people flung themselves into this, thinking for the first time it's our system, it's our countries, it's our decisions that are being put into force and effect for a better tomorrow and our children will reap the harvest. Of course that simply wasn't happening.

But we're always used, for this technique, for a better tomorrow. The West still uses it today in fact, for a better tomorrow, the global society. They'll even bring in things that appeal to your emotions. Again, like helping the people across the world for their standard of living to be raised. And we know from experience that the big corporations at the very top of the tree, especially today, it's nothing but corporations interlocked, often with the same shareholders, dominant shareholders owning them all, that use these Third World countries, to exploit them basically for minerals, their resources, and their very cheap labor. They've been doing it all through the 20th century to the present time, but now it's under of the term of globalization. Oh, it's a wonderful thing to look forward to, with a global government one day, and fairness and justice for all. All of the usual slogans are put out there. But the big boys at the top have no intention of having any kind of equality in the world whatsoever. And that apparently is human nature. That is human nature.

Human nature is so disregarded by idealists, and especially the followers, that human nature won't allow that to happen. You have the power impulse that exists amongst many people and again, in all classes you'll find the power impulse, those who know how to dominate others and bully them, or talk over them, yell at them, have them cowering to get what they want, things like that. Other ones are more intelligent and they can manipulate more easily, the better psychopaths, to use folk around them of course. But the techniques today are so perfected, so perfected that the public are completely unaware that they're being used on them all the time. There's not a script that comes out of television that isn't gone over many, many times by different groups within the agency putting them out, and reviews and so on, before you ever get the script read or shown to you. That's how delicate everything is today and perfected it is.

So getting back to people, especially movements which try to use you, it's always for a better tomorrow. Some will go back to the past, especially in the US where they had a brief period of prosperity for the working classes, from the end of World War II basically through the 50s and 60s into the 70s, and drastically declining then on. A small brief period where for the first time they could afford, a working-class guy in a factory could afford to buy a house. Mind you, everything was much cheaper, the dollar was worth more. But the way that the money system is set up it constantly is devalued, because it's backed by nothing but debt, as we well know. So inflation is built into the money system that we all are under, the same con, where money is loaned out to you through governments, or agencies of the government, and it's all based on debt so it naturally inflates all the time.

But putting things off till tomorrow for some great utopia is nonsensical. Absolutely nonsensical. It's never happened in history. And it never will happen in history, or the future history I should say, looking back, it won't happen; it just doesn't happen at all. You'll always get eternal optimists too, and remember too, that all segments of society, and all psychologies involved within society are incredibly well studied. You'll find leaders put out for that too, the eternal optimists that come out with their motivational courses, etc., they're always up... Oh yeah, it's terrible right now but it's going to be a lot better tomorrow, I guarantee it. ...and so on. And they're never down it appears. And people like to follow that, as they would often follow a religion, you see. The same techniques are in play, in fact, a form of idealism for tomorrow and it's not all that bad.

But we find that when we go through all of these changes, as I say from the 1700s onwards, the internal controls that used to keep us going along with this system, because we weren't being bashed over the head by military, butts of rifles and things like that, to keep us in line, the internal controls are starting to wear off again today. When that happens you find the militarization – this is standard in history – the militarization of the system within, and it takes many, many forms. It's not all uniforms. It's not all just government agencies. You'll also find it within compulsory moving for employees; if you want to keep this job you've got to move from here to there, but they'll give you a little increase in your pay and it becomes worth it. That also comes under this big, big system of militarization. It's moving what is stable for you, uniform for you, into something else, for a reward of some other kind, or else you lose what you already have. You're actually being forced and coerced whether you like it or not, you see.

No major change in societal structure is allowed, unless it's forethought out in advance by big think tanks, many big think tanks. And everything certainly is, minutely in fact. Not just by one think tank, say, on one topic, it might have about a dozen think tanks working on that one topic. Then they compare all information. Then it goes for review, and further review and assessment, and rewritten, etc. etc, until they get the plan that they want to deal with possible upcoming problems. In the past of course they thought about revolution that had to be nipped in the bud, if it was not under their control that is. They decided for the West, for instance, to give them more materialistic goods, which would offset their dissatisfaction with things that were happening in societal change around them, which involved them and affected them too. Because people were becoming dislocated in their minds as to their place in the world and their own little society and so on; things were changing so rapidly in the 20th century, especially in the latter half of the 20th century. The big think tanks were heavily employed to keep the order to be maintained by those already in rule, and I don't mean politicians.

You feel your needs are being satisfied when you have more cheap things to buy, whether you like them or not. And again, what you want has nothing to do with what you need of course. If you ask people's opinions on what they want, it's nothing to do you'll find out with what they actually need, even for basic survival. So the fantasies, these things which are fantastical in a sense because they're disassociated from survival, become of prime importance to them, because it's being pushed towards them to stop them from being too dissatisfied and perhaps forming organizations that get to the bottom of things to find out what's really wrong. Therefore everyone's happy they're getting their goods for cheap. Even if they're low down on the pay scale they can still afford their cell phone and all the rest of the stuff today, which that's not by chance, by the way. It's all planned that way.

In the 19th century into the early 20th century, for instance, Britain was a fantastic country for studying people. The amount of experts involved from the top, all through society, to study people was enormous; still is today. Today it's easier with the Internet because they get your instant data and they can keep tabs on you. But back then they had many different levels of specialists working on keeping order, maintaining order and keeping the public willing to go and join the military in times of war, that type of thing, to ensure that they'd always win and the status quo would be maintained. But they had the wages of the people categorized, in all different categories of society, and they knew how much you would need for a family of four, say, as an income, how much rent would be – it was often rent, not mortgages, because very few folk could really afford their houses, especially in Scotland, say, and Ireland, places like that; it was all council housing – and how much you would spend on food. But they always left enough over to make sure that the publicans – interesting term too, publicans, meaning those who owned bars

and pubs; they were licensed by the government to operate. They could go in there and they'd have their escape for a while. They didn't have so much television years ago and this was their escape, the social escape where they can go in there and get half drunk, or completely drunk, and boast to their friends, to get affirmation of their existence in the way that they wanted, always out of proportion with their reality and situation of course but that didn't matter. It worked awfully well. The Soviet Union did the same thing, where the workers were kept happy with very cheap vodka, which you could buy without standing in line as you'd have to sometimes do for food outside of Moscow.

Now, we're always under restraints, as I say, internal restraints – self-policing they call it today by the way – where you have your taboos inserted upon you, or into you. You internalize them and they will work upon you of course too. And we think we're free. But we're not really free because true freedom is freedom from restraints. You see. Of course you say, well you can't have that, there'll be anarchy. Well, true freedom from restraints would mean that psychopaths could go and do what they wanted to do with impunity. So naturally there has to be some kind of restraint. But of course any society, down to the so-called primitive societies, all have their taboos for restraints so as they can function as a society. The problem in the West and with education and those in power happens to be is because it's so perfected, to give you different kinds of restraints for other purposes rather than to keep basic order. And it's to make sure that you simply don't protest or turn against even the system you're living within.

People think, for instance, that democracy is the end run of all movements. Those at the top, the ones who even push it and use you to push it, are liars. Because they have studied all the courses at the very, very top. They've studied all the great historians in history and the philosophers in history and they know that democracy is only one part if we're always evolving in a societal way, that's only one stage we go through. And we've gone through the different stages before, feudalism and so on. Now we're into a thing called democracy, and really, it's already over with; it never really got off the ground to an extent in fact. It helped internal restraints, self-policing, for a long time. But now it's waning and when it wanes of course, they do know that militarization occurs. From the very top they say it must occur, more militarization, basically coercion to obedience of authority, all authorities, to make you follow the line and behave.

So fear makes you compromise, it makes you self-police, in the new fashion, fear of being caught or accused of anything at all. Of course that was also perfected in the Soviet Union when so many spies were inserted amongst the populations, in their streets and so on, listening to conversations. And you get called up... Did you say this? Did you say that? That's taboo. Today we have all of these things. There are so many topics you're not allowed to even talk about. It's not because the ones at the top care about particular segments of society that are being talked about or complained about. It's because they're teaching you, by all the means they can, by what seems to be, seems to be valid excuses, you see, for you to self-police what you say and what you think especially. It's all to do with changing how and what you're going to think about. In Pavlovian style when you're told, don't think about that, don't talk about this or that, don't even ask a question about this or that as a child, and children should ask all the questions they want by the way, when you can't, then it's for a different reason. There's something else behind the topic itself of the question.

Now, militarization in itself happens when, as I say, the self-policing starts to fail. Things are wrong, they're obviously wrong. People, today especially, are really noticing the planned inflation, or quantitative easing as it's called by, say, the US Federal Reserve, where all the top banks in the world actually are constantly devaluating their currency. They're devaluating the currency constantly, which makes you pay more and more paper money or whatever it happens to be for the same goods. It's quite simple. Everyone is noticing it, therefore you have the militarization aspect of conformity, don't grouse too much. If you grouse about things you're antigovernment, another term that is taught in Pavlovian fashion to get you to respond and switch off in a specific way. Switch off from the topic, don't complain about it, obey. You see. And therefore you don't have freedom. And you don't have self-policing just to the same extent. You have a form of self-policing but you also have external controls as well, of who's listening, who's talking, etc. etc., who's complaining, who's reporting.

You can see too, how this works with expansionism of countries or states or nations. During their time of expansion in the past, when they were going out to do their empire building, there was more acceptance by the public, because they had to be kept to an extent a bit happier than they had been before, financially and otherwise, to be patriotic to go off and join the militaries and go off and fight various wars, which were completely unjust of course. They were conquering on behalf of those who wanted the riches within those countries, not for the people who fought the wars, the actual sloggers and foot soldiers, etc. But that changes. Once the expansionism is over and the patriotism dies down then it's well understood that now you need a new technique to keep the people stable, obedient and so on. That's what I'm talking about right now in fact, are these techniques being used today.

They knew, for instance, that as they went into expansionism or expansionism eventually waned, which it has done, international corporations would have to keep expanding to keep a power elite in place. Therefore they came up with the idea of free trade. That was to be a thing of the future, back in the late 1800s, well-documented, from Britain especially, and through that technique they would bring in a global society which would be ruled in the same form that they used to use militaries to do it. Now they would use simply commerce to do it, international corporations. You don't know that through free trade your tax money is subsidizing the same big international corporations to build factories. We build them for them in Third World countries; they get it basically for free. And the Third World countries supply the cheap labor and the minerals, etc., at a fraction of the price they can get it elsewhere. So everything works out for the established control. But they sell it to the general public as helping the poor and raising the standard of living and so on and so on and so on. That's how things are sold to the public, very simplistically.

They appeal to your idealism and your natural humanitarian aspects and it works awfully well. But in reality, as I say, when military expansionism stops and conquering and the flag-waving stops, that's how they have to do it. And at the same time they start giving you massive, more quantities of cheap goods from these countries that are producing the things, as opposed to quality. In fact, quality constantly goes down and down and down, where to maximize profits – because this is the time of ultimate greed right now, that's ever been. To maximize the profits for the big shareholders in these corporations they'll cut pennies, every corner they can until things are almost nonfunctional in some cases; they definitely don't last long. The cars you drive might look nice when they're new, but again, they're built to break down faster and faster. And lots of things happen within the car, plastic deteriorates, things like that. There are even Volkswagens that come out in the past that were biodegradable, biodegradable plastic in them and they were falling apart before six months were out, literally crumbling to powder. So things are being made cheaper and cheaper and we're buying junk that doesn't last long at all, and quantity has replaced quality altogether.

You can't go to university today without running into Marxism, which is taught openly, has been for an awful long time, all through the Cold War too. Because professors were brought in from Eastern Europe and put into universities in preparation for all of that too, to make sure the right kind of student was churned out for the changes of the future. And Marx does not explain the causes of things at all. But today you can't go into university without it. Whatever topic it is, you have to look at it from a Marxist

point of view and so on and so on. You can't look at the past with today's ideologies, through those eyes. You can't do it. It can't be done. Therefore if you do go through that, and you must look at it from this perspective or that perspective or whatever it happens to be, you get a totally false idea of the past.

In the past religion was still dominant because religion encompassed the basic values of human experience. In religion you internalize it and you examine it of course, because we are human creatures. Science initially used to say that they were not in conflict with religion, but of course they were, and they have become predominant now, and bashing religions, trying to say that everything is rational when they themselves are not rational because their theories keep changing, all the time. So power struggles go on within all the different professions and so on.

One area which has been heavily discussed for a long time by the big think tanks, employed by governments and those who run governments, the big private organizations comprised of the big industrialists, international corporations, they have their foundations of course that employ many of the guys who become politicians, and they are sworn allegiance to the ones who first hired them which are the big foundational organizations. You'll find that they've been very concerned about, again, internal control. Because we're at an age today where regardless of internal control there are too many dissatisfactions cropping up, as we go through massive shifts between the old systems, going up through society to eventually the nation-state and now into the global society; in the nation-state you become more disillusioned than ever, more disaffected than ever. You don't know who you are anymore, what you belong to; it's not pushed. And everything really is very impersonal; that's the problem with it all. So there are many, many groups forming of course trying to get something back; that's the first response the citizenry have, especially if they're starting to lose what they used to have personally, financial or otherwise. They want to go back to the past, and that will never be allowed... never be allowed.

Even by itself it can't happen that way anyway because you need the total system of community and society to go along together. That can never happen. It can never happen today because we're not the 20th century man anymore. We're not the 19th century man or woman anymore. We've changed since then. The whole world structure has changed. And the economic system has changed. But in the past they used to use, again, shock weaponry. They called it shock weaponry, from the ancient times of using

clubs to spears to arrows, missiles and so on. All the way through the 20th century it was missiles, projectiles and all that. A small force heavily armed could always keep the public in check, if they were let loose upon the public.

Today, even with the big internal controls, or I should say, the big internal organizations they have amassed in preparation for any meltdown of society, through these changes, which they understand perfectly well, then they will meet all resistance with overwhelming force, right down to domestic disputes. We've had many examples in newspapers of that over the years. This is their form of controlling. But even at that it cannot totally be controlled by pure physical, brute, shock force. So therefore they went heavily, again, into other forms of control. Electronic control is a big, big, big one that Brzezinski and others have talked about, by using electrical pulses through the atmosphere, very cheap to produce, which can control the human mind to an extent, and definitely the mood. We find going way back to Tesla's time for instance, he talked about knocking out whole cities with pulses, making people unconscious if need be, or even killing them.

This has never been let go by the power elite who understand they have to have other measures of completely controlling society without destroying everything in the process. So therefore technotronic warfare, as it's called, is definitely in production today. It's being used to an extent through all the Wi-Fi, through the cell phone towers, etc. You take the cell phone towers themselves, it's a network of antenna that can broadcast simultaneously in certain frequencies, regardless of all the cell calls they're taking and passing on, information they're passing along. They can do that independently and create a particular atmosphere within the public, etc. etc. So therefore that's why these forms of control, external control, are incredibly well-financed. And there are surveys going on all the time, in various secretive departments of private agencies working with governments, to find out the best way to control the populations should anything occur that would break up society as we go through the big changes that are all planned of course.

Because the world is always in a stage of planning for the future and it's never discussed openly to the public at all. You're kept entertained, you're kept distracted. Your local AM radio shows, and FM, across nations are simply devil's advocates where they give you emotional topics of local incidents. They come out as a devil's advocate, knowing you're going to phone in and complain, oh no, I don't agree with that.

They get involved with emotive topics, but it's nothing to do with what's really happening to you on any large scale whatsoever. These are all carefully planned that way, not just for ratings.

Society as it stood from the 20th century to the present can't be static. It can't be that way forever. It's impossible. Because we were raised basically on a form of competition. Everyone was taught at school to compete, compete, compete. And if you can compete and get to the top you'll have a minority of winners and all the rest are losers. And the winners supposedly go into either governmental positions, as they did in the UK for instance, or they'd work for big corporations. In the UK they didn't stress, for instance, private enterprise. That wasn't pushed in the schools, because they already had the big boys controlling the big corporations. They didn't want other competition to come into it so they taught most folk in the UK to become employees and they could go up to a higher scale of income if you could join these big corporations as an accountant or an economist or something like that. But in the US they stressed competition which would lead, hopefully they thought, to again, more private enterprise. For a short time they had a success as again, a minority rose to the top. And they had the competition and they had the corporations spring up very quickly. Once they sprung up of course, corporations by nature form cartels and they keep the prices standard for themselves, and they don't want competition coming in so they monopolize everything. That's the history basically of corporations; they always monopolize everything that they need to produce whatever it is they're producing. All areas of production are monopolized. And that can't go on forever, obviously. We're at a stagnant state today where all up-and-coming corporations are simply appendages of the multinationals that already exist. They're putting up variations of their plants in different countries, but they're still owned by the corporations, the same corporations. So they decided they can't have any more competition.

But competition itself destroys everything. It doesn't form friendships, competition; it creates envy and jealousies, etc. At one time, going back to the Middle Ages, communities had to be self-sufficient. Any surplus they could trade with their neighboring communities and things like that, but they were not in competition with the external communities, until the businessmen got involved and started to use whole communities as their business basically. We found this with the weavers and things like that. Guys would rise up, they'd get local backing, local governmental backing for authority, and they would take over and become, basically the public free enterprise system became theirs, they owned it basically, and they had everybody working for peanuts. That's the way of human nature, unfortunately.

But it's very destructive. It can't go on forever; it's not meant to. Of course the boys at the top, who study all of these things in society, get word through their think tanks to their bosses and they plan for the future so they can still maintain control, although sometimes it doesn't appear as though they're still in control to the public. But they're still in control, the same old families. Communities, though, have been destroyed. We see it, too, with the UN, the United Nations pushing the formation of city-states, where they amalgamate all the communities around them into one huge massive city. Once again, your identity becomes depersonalized because you now belong to this massive thing, that is sometimes the size of a small country, and you really feel impersonal, everything is impersonalized and you're sort of drifting along in this. You're a nobody in this massive system. That has an effect psychologically upon the people too. Many breakdowns occur to it. Others go to extremes trying to find something to belong to, and of course they can be used too by the wrong people.

Part of the problem too is the very effect that industrialization has. At one time work was something you did naturally. Many cultures, I've mentioned before, primitive cultures, have no word for work. You did it as a matter of your daily course of things and work was minimal to an extent, and pleasurable too. It was necessary but you didn't really think of it as hard, hard labor. The industrial system and profits created a misery system for most folk. An inhumane system for sure. We know that also what goes along with it too, is so-called labor saving in the workforces. In other words, they bring in more mechanization, computerization to get more profit out of things. But that profit also takes a lot of energy to produce, through the mechanization process, whichever fuel they're using or electricity in itself as well, and people are left, then, with no work to do. Because as I say work is a necessary thing, and they have no function, therefore they're laid off, they're put on welfare. And the welfare system was created primarily to deal with this, the thing that would come down the road, we're at it today of course. Because they knew it would reach this stage eventually. It also creates a very cheap workforce when you do need the actual labor itself.

Now, when it comes to government, and human nature in itself, government always expands. It doesn't matter what department is set up or its primary function is supposed to be, once it's set up and there are hierarchies involved within the structure or the sector or department that was set up, they want to expand to increase their power. Power is their motive for being, not for the task they were set out to do. Because everyone wants a better job, more money, more status, for power's sake, therefore every department will expand. Because they go back to their top bosses of course eventually and say, look we have all these responsibilities to take care of, even if their responsibility when they set up in the first place

was one thing to look after, now they have taken over half a dozen or a couple of dozen functions and they say, it's impossible for everything to continue without us. That's the way it always works.

There's never a limitation put on anything to disband it after a certain time. They keep them in power and they expand like cancers. And they become, again, consumers, they consume our cash, our taxes, etc. And they're all liable in this present setup – it's been here for a long time actually – they're all liable to incredible corruption. They all have access to lobby groups, continuously. The citizenry can't get into their national governments to complain about something, but the lobbyists have instant access. And don't kid yourself that money and different favors don't change hands. They certainly do. Politicians are bought and paid for before they're even selected to get put in. They're well vetted by the establishment before you even hear their names.

At one time nations looked towards the US Constitution as something to emulate and they wished they had in their own countries. Because on paper it looks fantastic. You have the three branches of government and they're supposed to have eight aspects of sovereignty in all. But they don't because the three branches don't stay within the limits of their own function. Each one goes around the basic tenets they were formed to handle and they try to, again, get more and more power, until things become dysfunctional as they're all competing with each other for power. Then you have a president who is looked upon more as an emperor in this modern day than an actual president, someone who presides over something; that's what it means, to preside over a governmental parliamentary type system or a congressional system. That doesn't happen today. He literally is involved in all the branches of government. Today you literally have rule by lawyers, basically, as opposed to the rule of law.

The US is supposed to be set up so that if the three branches of government couldn't agree on a particular policy or whatever, then it simply wasn't done. But now it goes to the Supreme Court and lawyers decide, they have the final say in things. And that's not the way it was supposed to be set up at all. So lawyers, as I say, who, again, are under the sway of the big-money boys at the top, are given their marching orders as to how to push for something. And they get what their Masters want. So it makes a farce out of everything altogether. Another thing that makes a farce of government too, and constitutions, is that if the government does not have control over corporations, and the money system entirely, the creation of it and so on, then it cannot possibly be sovereign. In fact, the opposite is true. The

corporations and the money boys own the government. That's how it really works, in all countries of the Western world today.

Most folk in the US are kept blissfully ignorant of their past, their real past, their true past. In the 1820s, for instance, you'll find that the US states, the different states had uproar from the general populations over the corporations and what they were doing. Therefore they agreed that corporations must have a charter to exist. And the charter was a limited charter to be reviewed for renewal, if it was going to be renewed at all, according to any benefit to society and the community they had, as opposed to the detrimental effects they'd have and so on. That's out the window today, completely. Corporations are immortal; they live forever basically.

And that's all wrong, regardless of what you think. Because the corporations have more sway in what you're eating, for instance. Even though most of what you're eating, in the bread, any fiber that exists at all in it is taken from wood pulp today and chemicals are added galore; it's all waste products as well. Most of the taste you get of what you think is food today comes from chemicals, the chemical industry. Many byproducts, again, are chemicals and they're put in there to improve the taste quality. In other words, to create some kind of taste to make you think you're actually eating food. And folk have become accustomed to it so they eat all the packaged foods and processed foods with all the different enhancers, flavor enhancers they call them, added to them, to make you think you're actually having something awfully good and nutritious. And in actual fact it's often very poisonous and the nourishment value is pretty well zero.

Now, it doesn't matter how many restrictions you put on anything to do with corporations or whatever. It all ends up being decided by lawyers, not by the actual law that's written. They will reinterpret everything to suit themselves. Everything is always being reinterpreted by lawyers. All laws always are, to suit the times, to suit the bosses that they were employed by and it's a bit of a joke to even think of it as being something static whatsoever, some rule of law.

I always think about the emotive topics, the way that they're pushed upon the public, by repetition of course – it works awfully well through advertising and slogans and so on – for you to accept all of the changes that have been decided by your betters, those way above you that you'll never, ever hear of or never mind meet. You don't know it's even happening to you. You go along with the quotations that the multicultural thing is all good. And I'm not saying it's good or bad. What I'm saying is, the motive of pushing it upon you is not because they want to help anybody anywhere, believe you me. It's to bring in the society that they want with a massive global workforce, which is going to be awfully cheap down the road of course, and it's also going to create massive inequalities too. By the time it's really here, where those who are working and earning a decent salary are negated by the masses of unemployed people, the people on welfare, the people on governmental assistance, because they can't afford to even survive.

This is the Brave New World that's being brought in of course. And neuroscientists, behaviorists, psychologists, and again too, different techniques and even technotronic techniques are being used upon the general population, along with all the massive authorized drugging of society through the authorized pharmacies and the authorized doctors that are nothing more than pushers for the drug companies, all working together with what you think is your government, or governments, because they're not yours at all. It's all one big system. It's out of your control, out of your hands. And it's planned this way. It's not by chance, and it's not always just for pure profit. Never fall for that one.

I always laugh at Hollywood when it says, well we're only reflecting society... Meanwhile when you go and listen to the top people talking at the big, big shows that they have, amongst themselves, in the awards, they quite openly call themselves, 'The Culture Creators'. They are well aware of what their job is supposed to be. And they're all prostitutes because they go along with it. They have no social conscience; that's part of being a star. That's a quality that you definitely need.

So as I say, we don't live in the projected image that's projected to us. A lot of people try to conform, they try to go along with the image that's pushed to them. But of course it ends up that you have neurosis and internal conflicts where you blame yourself for not being happy. But don't worry, here's the pharma to help that. That's all planned out that way. And if you don't have that, you have even what you think is the underground system of drugs, illicit drugs, etc, which are all controlled by the same boys at the top.

You'll find, for instance, a lot of the illicit drugs are created in big pharmaceutical companies, like ecstasy and things like that. These are not little handmade pill things. These are perfectly-formed machine-made things that come out of big, big production units. So the boys have you trained one way or another that whatever is wrong with you, take a pill; they don't really care if it's illicit or authorized, you see. They're both technically authorized. That's why in the welfare systems, and societies too, there's a certain restriction only, by almost name, by coming down on the occasional little street runner that's not authorized to sell them, where the big boys go totally free all the time.

We know that governments are heavily involved in bringing in these various drugs too, illicit drugs, etc. etc. We know that Afghanistan has the troops, our troops guarding the opium crops and heroin is flourishing more than ever before today and being brought into the US and Britain and elsewhere. There's been too many exposés in the past of the CIA bringing in this kind of stuff and along with the cocaine from Latin America. Right up to the government level, we've heard the exposés in the past, and the so-called inquiries that go nowhere, when the Oliver North scandal came out with the guns for drugs and things like that, scandals like that. We tend to forget it all. But what it's showing you is that nothing is as it seems. Nothing is as it seems. But for those at the top, they're perfectly aware of what's happening, why it's happening. Because they're generally behind it all.

We're managed completely at all possible levels. Today with the Internet you're monitored more than ever before. They've got your complete personality profile. They know your behavior, your projected behavior for the future. If you deviate from that behavior they want to know why, immediately, and you'll tell them immediately by chatting to your friends and so on. Total information network is well underway. Well here, it's a permanent thing. It's here. It's not going to change. And it will get worse and worse in fact. One day you'll get called in, or get a visit, when you deviate from your routine norms and they'll want to know why. If you're looking into an area that they don't quite want you to go into they'll want to know why you're doing this. This is pre-crime basically, one day you might go into a radical sect or something like that and they're nipping you in the bud before it happens. This will definitely be authorized, and you'll be mandatorily drugged or whatever it happens to be, and have psychiatric care until you're formatted back to the person they want you to be, fit to live in the society that they've created for you.

But I've rambled on tonight, as I say, off the top of my head as I always do and this is just to let you know that, always question what's going on. Don't be overwhelmed by things. Don't be caught up in the fear mode that's always pushed, because fear is a good seller for those that push it. Always be very, very careful who is trying to get into your head, and by whatever means you think you're choosing that are going to get into your head, it's often not your own choice at all; you're being fooled. Beware of those that say we, us, etc. because... Are you really part of the we or the us? Who is using you? Think about it. Be very, very careful. Because there is only one you and the mind has no firewalls. You have to guard everything that comes into your own mind, and think about it too. No matter what you're told, question it, intensely. That's what freedom is. You see you still have the freedom to do that, if you wish to do that; at the moment you can still do that. As I say, down the road I really don't think you'll have the ability, because they'll nip you in the bud when they catch on that you're actually thinking for yourself. And that can be a dangerous, dangerous thing in the world that they're shaping around you today.

Those at the top become very nasty, believe you me, when the fake society of peace and security that they often project is threatened, at all, from a source, even a great idea. That's what terrifies them, more than anything else. All the other authorized areas, which they clamp down on, are often led by them in fact to make you think that you really need these organizations to keep you safe, that they actually create their own problems. They put them out there, and they get lots of patsies that are available, and the techniques are perfect for creating them today, perfect in fact. But that's an old technique.

Now, I'd like to say too, remember folks, that I'm not sitting here just dishing out information for nothing. I have to live too. I have to pay for all the websites I have, and I have to pay for all the other things you pay for along with the websites. People seem to think I live in some kind of happy mansion somewhere where I smoke a pipe and drink brandy or something with a dinner jacket on. Nothing is further from the truth. I live at a lower standard of living than many of you out there. I really do. Because what I get goes into what I do, and it's not a lot of money at all. So I'd really appreciate it, for the learning you're getting, and lots of folk are getting a lot of teaching, and they write to me. But I really do need folk to help out. You can donate, remember, by either donating straight donations, by PayPal or cash or whatever. You'll find it all at cuttingthroughthematrix.com as to how to do it. Or you can buy the books I have out there where I go through different things and different techniques of control, that have always been used. There's much more than just control in it, I show you how people think, I show you how you think. And I put a way in there, too, of the writing that enables you to think as you're actually reading through it. So there's a lot in those particular books. So you can help me out too so I can tick along here. Because I'm not really even ticking along right now.

Now from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your gods go with you.

October 23, 2025 at 12:04 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#1894](#)



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Neil: Welcome to Reality Bytes on the 12th of June 2014. And our monthly chat with Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Are you there Alan?

Alan: Yes. I'm here.

Neil: Load and clear, great. Well I like to stick to one topic on these shows these days and the topic this week is Royalty. In the UK the last couple of weeks we've had D-Day and we've had the State Opening of Parliament. And anybody who watched the State Opening of Parliament and thought we lived in a time of austerity, you know, dream on. I think there was an article appeared in one of the papers about one of the bolts on the wheel of her carriage was worth about three grand. One bolt, because it was gold plated of course. But it makes such a mockery of the people standing in the gutter where they belong waving their little flags and they just keep doing it. They just keep doing it.

But anyway let's start right at the beginning. In your depth of reading as it were is there any point in history we can actually go back to and say oh this was the first king, this was the first queen, the first emperor or you know where did this idea ever originate?

Alan: Really we go back to, you can find it in Sumer and Babylon of course where they had the Kingu. They called him a Kingu, he was the top honcho, and he was a kind of God king. And later on of course, well he was also, this is the thing you always get with the idea of wealth or money combined with rulership and the rulership always centralizes itself. And in those days it was a king it was centralized around and his advisors and the money men. In ancient times they used to weigh out the gold and the silver, and etcetera, in powder form but eventually they coined money around about the 9th century B.C. or so. And you find that from then on it was a long-standing process to always have kings. Democracy, the idea of democracy, didn't arise till centuries and centuries later. And even in the Middle Ages no one ever thought about democracy, it was an alien concept except in Ancient Greece where they tried

different systems of rulership. And of course Greece had its kings too at one time. And then they went into a kind of a noble rule of senators, etcetera – Rome copied that – but they also occasionally had a tyrant king. And a tyrant king even though it sounds like a tyrant, he simply took over when things weren't working and functioning. And he'd become the king.

So this is an ancient idea of rulership but it starts really with one family, a big family that becomes a kind of clan, and they slaughter those around them and take over their lands and they rule by fear and terror and eventually they protect the people from the next big bunch, the next big family of clans. That was the ancient idea. So that carried all down through the ages and the same thing happened in England of course.

It mainly really took off big time when say William the Conqueror came in, the House of Orange, and so on, to spread this new idea, this new type of kingdom. Eventually they brought in a form of democracy, but it was more like a senate because nobility made up the parliament. It wasn't till much later that they brought in more, again merchant classes to become the congress or the parliamentarians. And it was only about the 20th century that they really brought in other folk to represent different parties from the lower classes. So even at that though Britain was the only country that really hung on big time, Denmark too I think and a couple of other ones, hung on to the idea of a monarchy and over the democracy. So it's a good con of democracy, but it's still a monarchy in a sense. And the monarchy represents the plutocracy that rules the nations. So it's a very ancient idea and as I say the idea of democracy has never come into fruition. Ancient China apparently tried all these different techniques. They had plutocracies, they had socialism, they even had communism about two and a half thousand years ago. They tried all of these ones out but they always reverted back to a form of local kingdoms and so on for a long time.

So it's a traditional thing that goes along with the money boys because the money boys are generally an alien people who come in to the different countries and lend out and keep the king happy with lending to the king and they get the right to tax the people. They were called tax farmers. So they, the men who lent to the kings and nobility, got the right to tax the peasantry. And because they were a different race often from the peasantry they had as much in common with the peasantry as the king had with the peasantry. They hated them in other words. That happened all down through the Middle Ages across Europe. Tax farming was big up until the early 20th century in fact. And it wasn't till the governments formed their own taxation revenue, then they could actually recoup the money to pay back these moneylenders by using a kind of income tax system run by the government.

Neil: Well that was a going to be my next question because I was wondering did the king employ the moneylenders or did the moneylender employ the king?

Alan: It often, it was an odd situation; sometimes it was one or the other. It could reverse itself. And sometimes the king too would kick them out because he would owe so much to them, he couldn't pay it back. But also the moneylenders were taking over lands because they were lending also to peasantry at compound interest. Germany was a big, big symbol of that whole technique, Poland and so on, and the peasants couldn't pay it back. The moneylenders knew it so they were taking over the lands. And the nobilities realized these moneylenders would become more powerful and wealthier than they were so they kicked them out often. And they went back and forth to different countries doing it.

Neil: Yes, I mean, in terms of the money, it makes you wonder if the king's perceived as the highest lord in the land as it were, why he bothered with the moneylenders, why didn't he take over that system himself?

Alan: Well here's the odd thing, you can go back to Christianity, early Christianity that really was against usury. In fact early Christianity was very communistic, pre-Marxian communistic, a natural communism because everybody lived in communities in those days, so they were in communes, communistic. But the whole idea was to lend, give people what you had extra – two coats, give them one, etcetera. Don't collect stuff here on Earth, etcetera. And that was all changed eventually because the Catholic Church formed out of a power, a political ruling power, an empire. And so they were married to politics from the beginning. And even though they were against usury they still needed money and the ones who brought the money into the country of course they allowed them to use, and they were not Christian, they allowed them to use usury because they wanted the money. They wanted the money to circulate amongst the people and they themselves would collect it back in their boxes, collection boxes and so on. And then that would end up going, a certain portion would go back to Rome.

So money has been the key to all of this system all along. We live in nature; nature is not a pleasant Walt Disney thing; nature is cruel. Everything has to survive. And of course in this system everyone is terrified of being at the bottom, dirt poor, because when you're dirt poor you're the first to go under if there's a collapse of any kind or a war or whatever, you can't get out, you have no money to bribe your way out. Those with money always survive. So the money system itself literally creates a mentality of, if you like, survival of the richest or fittest. And therefore those who get the greatest rewards will often survive and go on while the rest die off through poverty, starvation, or whatever it happens to be. This has been like this for thousands of years and no one's come up with a better system supposedly.

Neil: So in a way they, the king or queen or emperor or whoever it is that's at the top is actually shielding and disguising the whole function of the moneylender.

Alan: They are the ultimate symbol of the whole system of money lending and taxation to pay back to the moneylenders. Today we call them international bankers but it's the same thing that's going on. And again the difference is so as the moneylenders don't take the heat, which they used to do, because they

had to go out and collect the taxes off the peasantry; they were given permission to recoup their loans but they'd take it from the peasantry, not from the king. Now you've got, they have the income tax bureaus to do it for them.

Neil: That's what I was going to say there. They use the government now to do the dirty work and collect the taxes.

Alan: That's right, so the government takes the heat then you see.

Neil: Yeah and we pay the government to do it. {Laughs}

Alan: That's right, so it's saving all around for them you know.

Neil: So you say that this kind of whole system as far as we can determine started back in Sumeria or Babylon. And how did the system like immigrate to America, South America, and those kind of places? Or was it a separate kind of organic thing that developed there?

Alan: No. It was the same thing there they had. In Latin America, it's nonsense that nothing happened until Columbus came along. There is no doubt about it there was trade even from the Middle East to South America thousands of years ago. They've found the coins, the ancient coins, Proto-Iranian ones too in Canada, parts of Canada, and in Latin America and the States. They've found graves with inscriptions on it in Latin and so on. So there was definitely occasional trade coming in and out of these different countries. But it wasn't really until Cortez and the bunch came in of course from Spain that they really introduced this new system of domination by empire expansion for Spain. That and then again too Spain kicked out a lot of its moneyed class who moved to Latin America and many of their descendants still rule parts of it today in fact. But they brought the money system with them and it has never really changed to the present time. Very powerful families run the Latin American countries, very, very powerful families, often intermarried in fact.

In the U.S. of course the Puritans brought the whole idea over with them of working hard supposedly and being very thrifty, meaning a good schemer with money and investments and all the rest of it. And the U.S. took off with that because they had less impediments for taxation. They didn't have the size of governmental bureaucracies to demand taxes off them and that's why they took off. When you take off the restrictions on income taxes and various kind of taxes, and you don't have the bureaucracies to put all the impediments to working any kind of business, all the laws and regulations, and etcetera, then they can really steamroll ahead very fast and become very powerful quickly. The U.S. did that in its early days.

And actually in the late 1880's I think they said that the U.S. for the first time overtook Britain for raw goods and exports and things like that. So they took over and expanded well up until about the 1960's.

Neil: So are you saying that, well I spoke to two American Indian chiefs last week, Native Americans, and they talked about the cultures that had been there well before Columbus as well. And the artifacts that have been found and proven to, you know, the Chinese...

Alan: There are good books by professor Barry Fell, who uncovered a lot of this stuff, he was from Harvard, and he and his students would go on these digs and they dug up so much. They even found three, the tops of three pyramids in Algonquin Park by the way and the CBC did a documentary special, a series of tapes you can get on it. And they found these priestly quarters of people who again wrote in what they call Proto-Iranian language but it was the tops of three pyramids they uncovered, and then those digs were closed down. They didn't want to go any further with them – they did, the professor did, but the governments didn't.

Neil: I've been to Mexico and there was one, we're getting slightly off topic, but there was one pyramid that had just recently been discovered. And you were allowed to actually climb on this one so up to the top I went and you could see across the jungle and there were mountains everywhere, as far as you could see. And I spoke to the young lad that was doing some of the archeology there and he said oh yeah this, the whole place all around here, it's all, it's like a city, a city the size of London, it's just, it's everywhere, but they won't let us dig it up.

But yeah I mean in terms of the, you said that the Spanish brought the money system. Presumably before that it was genuine trade between these nations that obviously traveled across the Atlantic and the Pacific.

Alan: There was trade but trade you know from the days of the Phoenicians, and they were a big player in all of this, the Phoenicians were quite an amazing people because they traded but they also put countries into debt, in areas, small tribes and all that, but really the precursor of big countries. They put them all into debt by lending to them. And what they would do, they would take over countries as well because of the debt and then the king would owe them big time. And they would make it a deal that if you go to war with this other group who don't use money, our money, which we're introducing, because the Phoenicians were also standardizing their currency, a silver coin, a particular weight and so on. And the countries that didn't use their coin, didn't want to trade with them, they'd get a country they had already taken over through debt to use their armies as part of the deal for repayment, and they would go and conquer those countries. And then the Phoenicians would get a deal where they could enslave the people and have them working like factory towns with free labor for a long time. So it wasn't just happy free trade with them at all, no. There's much more to it than that.

Neil: It's the same system today, isn't it?

Alan: It's the same system, free trade. They called it free trade back then by the way you know. And of course that's why you had the wars against the Spartans and so on, hundred year wars, because they wouldn't adopt this particular moneyed system run by these people. Because it always ended up with the complete debt of the nation to these people who would then move their own advisors in to rule the countries.

Neil: So from, the system's spread out, and you mentioned that it started from one family or two families, or one tribe.

Alan: Well we can trace it back as I say to the days of Sumer, early Sumer, you know 5,000 years ago or so, or longer actually.

Neil: So basically did they kind of lay out a map of the world at that time and say right, similar to how the Rockefellers built up their empire by sending one son into this, one son into that. Is that the kind of system they used do you think?

Alan: That's the kind of system they would use. And again tribal leaders, that might have started off as chiefs of a tribe, saw the wealth of the next tribe of course because the guy was getting money lent to him and all these riches brought into him and fine robes for himself and his wife, and all that, and he'd want it too. So generally they say that power corrupts and when you get power with money it always corrupts. It can't help but be the same thing. So envy would be part of it too on the part of leaders and chiefs, etcetera. They would want the same thing and they'd bring in these guys to do the same thing to them.

Neil: So, okay. So they set up their system across the world more or less, apart from countries that they haven't conquered. So they must, you know, get together somewhere or have ambassadors or something of the day and get together and say, right, how do we secure this kind of system. And then is that where they started, how can you put it, tying all the people together through marriage? And is that how they?

Alan: Yes, exactly. Even in Ancient Egypt, they had the myth of the royal blood and all this. And in Egypt we know that they even sometimes married their sisters to keep it as close as could be. And other places were the same way. They would marry their immediate relatives basically, like the Rothschilds still do today. They marry their nieces by tradition in the five big families; there are different branches of them

now. But you find the same thing with all the big families. They keep the money inside the family by intermarrying the family. Royalty was the same and the old blueblood concept.

And we find of course the Habsburgs and all the ones, Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, a lot of these kings and queens that are across Europe today, including Britain, came from the Germanic areas before Germany was a true big country. Small kingdoms, etcetera, the Saxe and Coburg and Gotha were separate princedoms and Germany was the first country through debt to actually start electing kings and princes. So the ones that you have today, through King George that came in, really were not traditional lineage ones. Although they later marry ones, earlier ones, preexisting royalty, even if the royalty was poor, just to get that blood into them to say we are the true heirs of say the British throne for instance.

Before that the Normans brought in the system big time. Normans, the Norman Invasion wasn't just a bunch of wild guys running across Europe taking it over. It was the most organized, almost the ancient world, it was a world war in a sense in its day. And when they came into Britain for instance they brought prefabricated forts. They built them on the French side, and they'd pull them across the ocean in ships. They'd erect them in the Isle of Wight and Man, as halfway stops for all their supplies they brought in. It was done with incredible military precision and then from there they would bring them across to Britain and erect these prefabricated forts, massive things. This wasn't just a bunch of wild guys out on a killing spree for looting and booty, they literally were run like World War II or something like that you know. So they brought in that system with them, which was the church behind them to cow the people. I always call the churches the softening-up crew. You'll know in warfare the barrage they used to give them from the naval gunships were called you'd soften up your enemy fortifications by blasting them for about an hour before you sent in the troops, and technically the religious aspect of it. That's why they've always backed this later brand of Christianity, not the early one. And they would tell the people not to fight, not to kill, etcetera. That was the softening-up crew. They might spend years in that before they'd send in the hard troops. But once they send in the hard troops, they take it over with absolute merciless precision to obtain their objectives, put fear into the people.

William the Conqueror, when he came in of course, people don't realize that William the Conqueror had copied, it's never been explained why, but he copied the same techniques as the ancient Middle East had of the Hamites. Where he'd get prisoners, he'd put them in front of the city towns, he'd gouge their eyes out so as the ones watching down from the battlements could see what he was doing to them, and do terrible things to them, even impale them through the rectum up through the mouth with staves and have them hanging there. And this was to terrify the people inside to give up and put up no resistance or else this is what was going to happen to you. And when he looted cities that would not surrender he also did what the Hamites did, he'd cut the hamstrings on their legs so that you couldn't, for the older folks, the ones they were not going to sell as slaves because they were selling the rest as slaves by the way. And they'd have to die, they couldn't crawl anywhere, they couldn't move. So utter cruelty was always a

technique to take over and install your king through what became up to the present the modern methods.

Neil: Well it's through conquest I suppose. In terms of Columbus and Cortez, I mean would you call them kind of, not ambassadors, but they were sent out there to explore, to find these countries for the royalty to conquer and...

Alan: Well what they've given us in the basic history is nonsense. We know that Columbus or Colóni, Cristóbal, he married the top honcho of Spain's daughter. And this guy was a high, very high, early Freemason we call them, of his day, a big Kabbalist too and extremely rich, the father in law. And he had maps of this stuff. They weren't going off to find some alternate route to India; they knew exactly where they were going. And where they headed for was where they knew from previous excursions where gold was stored, massive amounts of gold. And they went right to their destinations. And the second ship came in too and they knew what they were after and they went in and got it. So, no, they knew where they were going. They didn't land on say British Columbia and get eaten alive with mosquitoes or anything, or go off to Nova Scotia on the east coast, no, they went straight to where the gold was all stored by the various Aztec nations and so on.

Neil: Well of course because other civilizations had been there before.

Alan: Well the Indians even have records of it, and the Catholic Church that went in too with them. They also had, they took a lot of the records of the Aztecs and the different tribes there back to Rome, or to the Vatican. And they still exist today. And they said that they had visits from white men in the past.

Neil: Well you mentioned earlier as well that the people married their sisters, brothers, whatever, to keep the good bloodline going and I read something the other day there and I'll probably read it out later when you have gone but you know Queen Victoria was the great, great-grandmother of both Philip and Elizabeth so I mean it's there in black and white if people want to look at it, the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family tree. People can see it you know.

Alan: Well that's why they changed it, their name, in World War I because if you take the posters of World War I, for the German recruiting and the British recruiting posters, you'll see the Kaiser on one and you'll see the King of England on the other. And they were first cousins and they looked identical, identical, except the different hats on, that's about the only difference. But the thing is the British ones had a German name and it didn't go over too well with the propaganda they were using back then so they changed their name to the House of Windsor. That's when that was formed, the House of Windsor, to make them sound more English you see.

Neil: I've got 1917 they did that I think. I wondered if they did that because they realized that Germany was going to lose the war. And they thought uh-oh we'd better change our name now because if we don't we'll be out of here.

Alan: Well I think what it was, is that the public had basic education by that time and I mean very minimalistic, but the general public had a basic education for the first time at that time and they knew a bit of the history and realized that the kings were always sending off troops to fight their cousins across in France or wherever it happened to be across Europe. And they thought well if it's another German king sending off the British troops to fight Germans it's the same old thing all over again, so they had to do a whammy on their minds and try to make out that he was actually English. I mean the actual present royalty had no blood relations to the House of Windsor; that's even more comical.

Neil: I've just got a question here about financiers. Frescobaldi (or boldi), have you heard of him? He helped finance and support European royal families.

Alan: Yes. There was quite a few actually, not all of them either were the same people. But the royal family have their own private bankers as well and their private investors because they're part of what's called the establishment. That's what they all call it, the establishment. And we found one of the scandals happened a few years back when one of the investors had kind of looted their private bank, remember that broke into the papers in fact. But they also are intermarried with the Rothschilds as well by the way, the royal family of England, over the centuries they intermarried with some of their cousins and so on too, and across Europe it's pretty well much the same.

Neil: Well I think, is it Prince William's wife or concubine or whatever you want to call her, Katy, she's Rothschild related anyway. Okay we'll go to a short piece of music and then we'll come back. I wanted to talk about how it is that we've all been conned into believing that these people are somehow better than us, after this piece of music.

{Break 🎵}

Neil: Welcome to Reality Bytes Radio with our guest Alan Watt for our monthly chat and talking about royalty. And we just had a little chat off air and Alan mentioned Price Philip coming over from [Greece] and the money that came out with that. Do you want to just tell our listeners about that little scam?

Alan: Yeah I mean what happened was at one time they had so many excess cousins and all the rest of it and royalty in Europe, they tried to drop, the term is, it's just like politicians, you parachute them in, in other words, to a country to make them the king over the country. Well Greece didn't have one at one

time and so they popped them in there and for a while they'd ruled it but they were hated for gouging the public who were living in poverty and he was kicked out. And it wasn't till the 80's, the 1980's, that it leaked out that the British taxpayer was paying for eighty of his relatives that came with him from Greece. They were all of Austrian, Hungarian and Germanic background. And none of them were Greek of course but that's the way it is, just like in England too, they're not really English. But they brought them into Britain and they were given each a salary of something like a million pounds a year each to keep them living in a decent lifestyle. So we didn't know that and that's when they brought it out for the first time that the queen was going to take a salary from the tax, from the purse, to cope with all her demands and ribbon cuttings and all her boy scout things she signs and things like that. So that was to try to calm the public thinking that she was just an employee, which is such a joke of course because she is the biggest landowner on the planet. {Laughs}

Neil: Yeah of course. A little question about Prince Philip, I think it might be Prince Charles this guy is talking about, but he admitted that he was of Transylvanian blood, not Germanic. But I think that was Charles that said that, was it?

Alan: Charles said it but yeah they're all mixed with the... again too, some of it's a con because as I say later when King George was brought in from Germany before the American Revolution, he couldn't speak English for most of his life you know. Modern English, this is another little sideline, but modern English, BBC English and Oxford English, came from the courtiers copying because they always emulate the king. Don't forget too in the British parliament for a long time they spoke French. That was the dominant language during the Norman period for centuries. And then when George came in, his type of English, the way he pronounced the English, they would all copy that at the top and that got put out at universities and then they would all emulate it and copy it and mimic it until you end up with what you call Oxford or BBC English today. But he was Germanic and he really wasn't so related to the old, old royalty of Britain as they tried to make out today. What they would do once they get in is intermarry present royalty – William did the same thing, with the House of Orange – to try to validate it.

Now you will find if you go down through history, Winston Churchill's mother was sent over. It's an interesting story, the mother came from a New York family, a very wealthy family, and often these wealthy families would send them over to Europe to marry failing aristocracy who had no idea about business or anything and their incomes were failing. They were land owners and they had tenant farmers and that's where their money came from, but they couldn't really run, their lifestyle was just so high, exorbitant, extravagant. And so they married them off. Well Winston Churchill's dad married one of them because he was a big heavy gambler. He liked the high life, he was a bit of an alcoholic. He died of syphilis eventually but he married one of the daughters of this New York family and that was the Spencer line. So you had Winston Churchill, really technically his mother wasn't British at all. But that same mother became the mistress of the king for many, many years as well, at the same time. She really worked hard

to make sure this dynasty was going to take off big time. And it certainly did, right down to Lady Diana Spencer you know.

So these people really are foreigners. Diana Spencer, that line of the family had married into the Stuarts to try to validate their kind of royal lineage. And that's what they would often do, they would come into a country and intermarry but try to get into eventually marry someone who was descended from old royalty. That was the idea behind it, to validate them.

You find the same thing in ancient Egypt because when the Greeks and Macedonians came in with Alexander, he appointed a couple of his generals to rule different parts and one of them was Ptolemy, and he was given, he became the head or the Pharaoh of Egypt. And how they did it with him was also a nice little con, he had a dream one night, his priests advised him you know have a little dream and you'll have the previous pharaoh who's deceased, his spirit talking to you and his spirit coming into you to rule so that if you didn't have the bloodline but as long as the spirit of the pharaoh was in you, you were a bona fide pharaoh. {Laughs}

So history is quite funny when it comes to kings and queens and all of this stuff. You'll find too that it's been validated as well that even in the Tudor Dynasty sometimes it got broken and illegitimate children were put in, in their stead when they didn't have the proper lineage to fill it. That did happen on a couple of occasions.

Neil: Okay I think in the old days I think it's fair to say that, you mentioned tyrants earlier on, that the king ruled by fear more or less. I mean how did we ever get to a situation where the peasantry were living in kind of abject fear of their lives basically, where the lord could come up and you know take the wife on the first night and basically cut their heads off in Japan or wherever if they didn't bow low enough, to actually the people getting on their knees and you know adoring them. I mean how did we get to that?

Alan: Well the Normans brought that in with Prima Nocta, that was the first night. And they brought that custom in with them but they also, right through the Middle Ages from the time of the Normans right onwards, they ruled across the whole of Europe the same way, up until really the early 20th century. But what they did was if you go through the castles in Britain, and go through the dungeons, you will find these dungeons, they're tiny little awful things. Honestly it would terrify you to look at them. They would just round up certain people every so often in a village or a town and they'd lock them up for years and then let them go when they were emaciated and white and almost like albinos. And they let them live so that they could wander amongst the people terrifying the people that this might happen to you.

Now, what they would do as well is when they were losing what they thought was power, or people were getting resentful towards them, they would start executing people publicly, public exhibitions. And it would be a kind of fair day in a sense, they would have a fair on the go at the same time, the peasantry would come. They would hang the people, they would draw them, that was between the two horses, and they would quarter them as they called it. They'd cut your stomach open when you were still alive, they'd pull out your intestines while you were looking at them, to terrify the onlookers that this can happen to you. That was happening right up until the early 20th century for folk who don't know that.

And what they did in the 19th century around the coastline when you had smugglers coming in, they'd tar the people literally until you were dead and they'd hang you and tar you, and hang you on gallows along the coastlines. And some of these tarred humans, that's where the old story of the tar-babies come from, but these tarred people, they would re-tar them and some of them were hanging up there for sixty years, you know, to warn the public this can happen to you if you disobey the king's law. That's how it happened. It was pure terror. And the problem is too you can always hire mercenaries to enforce this and every generation from the working classes too, there is always a 10% psychopathic group who will join the winning team and they themselves get extra privileges and power. They always have brothels around castles, etcetera, massive amounts of brothels, beer and all the rest of it to keep them happy but they're basically the lowest scum you will have. And they're the same across the whole planet, this group. But this is the problem. They always recruit these characters who will go out and slaughter the people when they're told to do so. That's how they rule; they keep their power. And when they do go into a village or a town to collect taxes and take the pigs or the sheep or whatever, if you didn't have the right quota they would slaughter so many of you as a warning to make sure you had the right quota of pigs and cattle the next time.

Neil: Well I suppose if they slaughtered a few of the villagers then they wouldn't eat as much. So they should have enough for the next time.

Alan: You will find too what's an interesting little piece in history, Queen Elizabeth I of England, there was no Queen Elizabeth II of Scotland, remember. I don't know if people know that or not, the present Queen is not the Queen the Second of Scotland because at that time Queen Elizabeth I was of England. Scotland was an independent country. But the fact is when the Spanish Armada came in you'll find that the Queen had to get men to man the ships. You know they were really low on crew and they would just grab them out of the ale houses and stuff and stick them onboard the ships. Once they'd fought the battles against the Spanish, the Queen's advisor, the money man, her best advisor, who was also in charge of the treasury and the taxation system that they had then, he advised the queen that if she brought those ships in they didn't have enough money to pay the crew, so she ordered the commander of the fleet to leave them out at sea, to anchor off. And every month they would send ships out to see how many were

still alive. And once enough of them had died off they brought the ships in. That's a true part of history, that. That's how they see the ordinary folk. We're just peasants to them you know.

Neil: Yeah, of course. So how did the peasants get around, well just forget all about that and decide to at every opportunity get out in the streets, stand in the gutter and you know.

Alan: Well eventually the peasantry is taught – this is the great trick of psychology, if you understand basic psychology and tribalism etcetera, it works awfully well regardless of how you've been treated by those that you'll eventually come to worship. They will always, people will always gravitate towards a strong, what they see as a strong ruler with an external threat and that ruler is defending you against an external threat. That's why they used these occasional prearranged wars with France and different, for kings against his cousins, so in both countries the people would draw towards their kings and their power structure for safety. And during those periods the propaganda would come out and people would say it's our king versus that king. It's like watching some ridiculous football match or whatever and you take a side. And that's human nature unfortunately. And then the more wars that you have, the more the people will start to almost worship what you see as the symbol of the protection of you and your country, regardless of the conditions you're living in.

It doesn't work quite so well with the lower classes, but with the rising middle classes it always did. And once they came up to World War I for instance it was pretty well perfected by them, they had a long time of the so-called British Empire. Even at the bottom level where guys will worship football teams and soccer teams and so on it's the same thing. Even at the bottom level during long empire building days where Britain's for India and united India, and now it's theirs. And Britain's for that country and now it's theirs. You will tend to side with that power structure even though you're living in misery at the bottom level. It's as though you had won something. It's like watching a game, you get nothing out of the game, you're still the same peasant as you were before, but that's the psychology of human nature. We worship power unfortunately.

Neil: So this was, well I suppose, I don't know, a couple of hundred years we go back and they started turning this around when they had the troops going off to Africa to fight the Zulus and all that kind of thing?

Alan: That's right. It was only in nineteen, I think it was nineteen – Lord Kitchener was the great, so-called the great, commander they sent over with the British troops for India and Africa and different places, the Great Lord Kitchener. They've got statues all across London for him. But it wasn't until I think it was the 1990's, the early 90's, they first disclosed under the official secrets act. They had it sealed for a hundred years how Lord Kitchener managed to quell different peoples across different countries. It was quite simple, he would go into the countries, into the nations, and he would go around, send his troops around

the villages and towns, he would select a good portion of the young men who were of fighting age, line them up and have them shot as a lesson to the rest, this will happen to you unless you buckle under. So from the days of William the Conqueror up till then nothing had changed really.

Neil: So well in terms of strong leaders for the life of me I can't imagine anybody looking at today's royal family and thinking they're strong leaders. I think they're trying to possibly build up this William character to be a strong leader because his father certainly isn't.

Alan: Well the thing is again propaganda, World War I is when propaganda took over and it could really use tremendous propaganda with all its slogans that they dish out for you and our king, our country, etcetera. And that's been perfected a long time ago that whole technique of propaganda. And with William, I mean it's like any movie star or even a pop musician, whatever you read about them, even what you think is a real interview, is made-up nonsense. It's made up. I mean I've been with groups where you make them up, the story up. The Rolling Stone magazine sometimes will phone you up, can we do a piece on you, oh sure, and then you have no time to see them, you're on tour or whatever, and so you tell them just go ahead and make something up. And they do. And it's the same with royal families, the propaganda teams do all this, the marketing teams do that. The Royal Family since I think 1980 has had their own private propaganda company living and working in the palace there, professionals.

Neil: I remember seeing a couple of interviews with the so-called Prince Harry when he was out in Afghanistan apparently or Iraq or wherever he was supposed to be. And the helicopter's in the background and he's sitting on this chair and he's got his foot up and you can see the sole of his boot and the boot had never been walked in, never mind being in the desert.

Alan: They have him way behind the lines; it's a propaganda piece. Some stuff snuck out of there too, photographs with him doing things that apparently he shouldn't have been doing actually and it would have caused an awful embarrassment if it had got out. I know this for a fact from some of the reporters that were there. But I know the same thing happened with the war that they had against the Falklands and they sent one of them over there. He went up in a helicopter, he went up a bit, Andrew, he went up about thirty feet and then they brought him back down again and that was his PR stunt of him taking part in the war and they had him surrounded by ships, in fact two of them got sunk protecting them. They were really shields for the exiset missiles that were getting sent in against them. And two of the British ships got sunk because they were shields so as his ship wouldn't get hit. Once he had done his little helicopter thing they got back out of there very fast and that was it. There is nothing you can see today that's real on television.

Neil: Not at all. It was so obviously a green screen. I mean that's how bad this piece was. And the helicopter in the back was kind of a bit fuzzy looking. And then he jumps out of the deck chair and runs off into the distance. It just reminded me of "Wag the Dog" where the lady is running out of the bomb site kind of thing with a kitten in her arm or a dog or whatever it was. It was pathetic. And people fall for it.

Alan: They do fall for it and again it's our king doing what we do best which is going and killing folk and slaughtering people. I mean that's really what it symbolizes. It's very primitive but it works awfully well in psychology.

Neil: Well I think he was actually doing that interview at the time when he said he was out there killing the Taliban. The next minute he's at a party with a Nazi uniform and he's over in Los Angeles with women getting them put on videos and stuff and snorting cocaine, but people forget all that. People forget all that.

Alan: They forget. They do forget it all. All they remember is when the official authorized history books come out with the authorized photographs and it works awfully well. Just like World War II was the same and World War I.

Neil: I mean do you see any point in history where there was a real threat to any of these people or the whole system in fact?

Alan: No. I don't.

Neil: So presumably you don't see any threat to them in the future either?

Alan: I don't see why, no, a dominant minority that isn't just the royalty, they're a symbol at the top of the system. A dominant minority never gives up power; it never will give up power peaceably. It just simply won't happen. In fact they use all of your tax money, a lot of your tax money, to work up systems to make sure that you're so monitored that no one could possibly ever overthrow anything.

Neil: I mean we mentioned austerity earlier and the gold gilded carriages and all this stuff. I mean most people in Britain are just totally ignorant of the fact that every law that comes into the country she has to sign it, to validate it. And we're living in a time of austerity and she signed all the bills to bring that about and yet here she is in her carriage with all these limousines, all these hangers-on as you say getting paid millions a year just to sit in a parade basically and all the horsemen, all the police, all the barriers.

Alan: Oh I'd love to see the bill for that, just for that one parade, I mean I'd love to see the bill for it.

Neil: Well I think I'm going to put in an FOI for that because we talked about that last week.

Alan: And folk don't know too that Britain was the first country to use CCTV cameras during the queen's actual inauguration way back. And those cameras became a fixture. The public never knew about that at the time. They had CCTV cameras all around there and they put them up for the first time for the first inauguration and they've kept them and added to them ever since very quietly, to monitor the people.

And most of the folk remember in London are not English and they weren't born in England either. This is the joke about it as well, that's the ones that are waving all the flags and that, you know they don't even know what they're waving flags for, half of them, it's just a big show, but they turn up for the show.

Neil: It's funny you should say that. I thought it was quite interesting because when you saw the pictures on the BBC or wherever it was, SKY, I commented to my colleague, I said, there are not as many people there as you'd imagine there would be.

Alan: That's right.

Neil: There are very few English folk and I said most of them are tourists you know.

Alan: Most of them are tourists or they're working there temporarily or something like that. But there was a Russian guy that came over, he was an author and a newsman and his whole thing was to meet the Londoner. He wanted to desperately meet Londoners and he was so disappointed he said the only few faces he saw that he thought might be English were actually foreigners as well. So that's what London's comprised of today.

Neil: Yeah, well unfortunately. Well it's not just London of course, it's everywhere. I don't know how we ever turn a system like this around but you know you just mentioned it that most of the people that are waving flags are not even English. There is even an apathy amongst British people for the British Royal Family and yet you know they will carry on paying their taxes, you've got her majesty's prison service, you've got her majesty's revenue commissioners.

Alan: You are detained at her majesty's pleasure it says in the courts.

Neil: And her majesty's armed services. I don't know who people think they're fighting for.

Alan: I know and even why you even bother with the farce called democracy.

Neil: Yeah well I remember being seventeen and going into the RAF recruitment office and doing the psychometric testing as it was in those days. And they said you can go in as a warrant officer. And apparently that was quite unusual at the time, so, I don't know, I must have filled in the questions right or something. And I got to the bottom of the page and it had the oath to the queen. And something in me, I just, I couldn't sign it. I said no and I left, that was it, that was the end of it. But I could never understand why you would sign up to defend a country and yet at the bottom of this piece of paper it says you're fighting for the queen.

Alan: Well the reason is, when you join the military you're no longer a member of the public. You start as a private, you're owned privately. That's what it means, that's why they call it private soldier. You're owned.

Neil: And then corporal.

Alan: That's right but you're owned by a private organization that's got a charter to exist.

Neil: Yeah well it's not going away anytime soon, is it, this system?

Alan: It won't go away; that's why all this anti-terrorism is the latest con to monitor everybody to make sure that no one could ever come up with an idea or create a system to get any alternative or even true democracy in. It simply won't happen. The total information network system is monitoring everything you say, everything you do, everything you write, and it's constantly analyzed, masses of, mounds of data.

And that goes for everybody. People will say well I don't care; I've got nothing to hide. Well the fact is you've lost something that people did fight for in the past, they'd rebel, because privacy was something that folk fought for, for an awful long time, centuries, trying to get privacy. It was so important. If you have no privacy, you have no security. You're a nothing, you're a pawn, you're owned. And this is where it's gone back to, to the same thing again where they must know even the person's thoughts. It's the one that says well I've got nothing to hide, they must know how you tick, your personality profile, you must be predictable. In a predictable society they have no fear of anything upsetting the apple cart. That's the idea behind it all.

Neil: Yeah, well it's got to the stage here where social workers are taking people's children, just in case they are emotionally abused in the future.

Alan: That's correct.

Neil: That's where we are now. I suppose we have reached the end of our hour and we'll have Alan back again I think it was the 17th of July I've got down here. And I think somebody in the chat box was keen on talking about Freemasonry and something to do with students. I'd have to go way back in the chat box to see that but there is some program that the Freemasons are running regarding students and universities and infiltrating that, so we might talk about that next time.

Alan: There is a long history on that in fact.

Neil: Right, okay. Well, there you are, whoever you are in the chat box, that's next month's topic then sorted out. Okay Alan, thanks again for your time.

Alan: It's been a pleasure. It's a lot, there is too much to cram into an hour in any detail, but at least you can skim over it.

Neil: Yeah, okay, great and we'll talk again in July.

Alan: Okay. Good stuff.

Neil: Okay, thanks a lot.

{End}

October 23, 2025 at 12:04 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#1895](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through The Matrix on June the 15th, 2014. I often talk about the way we think and how we perceive things, and how we live in an age where it's well understood how we think and how we behave and why we behave these ways. Because we're basically formed by the system to behave in these ways and think what they want us to think about basically. If you take your standard newscasts, most of it's propaganda especially when it comes to wars and so on, the rest of it's generally lies, about gasoline increases and the reasons why they give it to you, things like that. We're given it by straight-faced people on television, the news anchors and casters; and we're taught from

childhood that somehow this is an official authority on truth. Of course it's nothing to do with truth whatsoever.

Society is based on a system of control. They talk about negative liberty, positive liberty, the same thing as negative freedoms and positive freedoms and so on. But the fact is, you're guided to think what your big boys at the top want you to think. And they have an endless amount and supply of guys to do this on you, professional behaviorists and so on working on you all the time, for what they call, at all ages and all stages of the ages, they call it, the good society. Now, technically a good society is where there's an amount of individual freedom which allows you to pursue things or even your own creativity in a sense, and get ahead on things without impediments; it's always been a myth that it's always been that way at times. It's never been that way at all. Because money comes into the factor here and when money comes in you have a system based upon opportunity through financing. If you have lots of financing and daddy is well known in the financial business, regardless of how you do at school you're going to get up into the best universities; it's just going to be that way. And it's always been that way of course. So there are many factors that influence what we call freedom, personal expansion of ourselves, the progress of ourselves and so on as individuals as opposed to groups and crowds and all the rest of it.

Because those at the top want what they call a good society to serve them at the top. Therefore it always comprises a system of behavior, of behavior modification, self-policing, which is a big thing today. Through incessant propaganda, through all radio, television, everything, you get all these little tips on how to behave and so on, and you're taught what's taboo and what behavior is taboo etc. and what's okay. Today of course we live in a society where you're taught that things that used to be incredibly taboo are now the best things to do, just don't have any critical opinion about them and you'll be all right. If you have a critical opinion, even when you see the negative things that happen, the fallouts in society, you'll be condemned by the establishment. That's how you're run today. We're always run by those at the top who give us the ways to think, what to think about, the topics to think about, especially the topics of course, which really are just passing fads or phases and so on, or parts of political agendas, or geopolitical agendas across the world, trade agendas and so on. They want you to think and see and behave in a certain way towards this. Uniformity of opinion comes along, strangely enough, with liberalism.

People think liberalism is the kind of liberalism ideas that they had in the days of Thomas Jefferson. And it's not whatsoever. In fact, if you look at where liberalism took the world, and opened up the ability to talk about, say, evolution, or Nietzsche to dethrone God sort of idea, and what can you do... Look at all the impediments that are suddenly gone when God's dethroned. What can stop you from doing anything you want basically? And Nietzsche was right on a lot of things because it meant that the state then could become supreme. All the old taboos about mass slaughter, real mass slaughter were out the window. Even things that could be done on the general public, physically or whatever, when you think about it, were all open for the go-ahead. If you have no taboos, no restrictions you can do whatever you want when you have power. Therefore, the good society is always defined as the good society by those in rule.

But liberalism also opened up the door, as I say, of getting you away from religions, the standard religions that had given you what used to be called the good society in the Middle Ages and so on, at a time when, hopefully, it would stop people slaughtering each other or their neighbors and robbing each other and killing each other out of envy or whatever it happened to be. So it gave a form, a semblance, enough taboos not to break. Through that conformity you have something that just ekes along for the general population, but does awfully well for those who run it at the top. And that's always the way of all ages, basically, always the same. So you can't really have true freedom in a society when you're living amongst other people, obviously. You have to have some kind of rules to stop you from destroying each other and plundering each other and all the rest of it, at the bottom that is. The only plundering that's allowed today is by governments and so on, on the people themselves, and it's done through official means so it doesn't seem like plundering at all.

So we're conned in so many, many ways because it's a perfected art today of how to rule what's called the masses. But liberalism also, under the guise in the 20th century, it got to that people could then come out and say what they thought; and then they got really hot-headed about it and carried away about it. Socrates even warned about that. He said, it can be dangerous for the youth to grab an idea without understanding the idea in the first place, and the consequences of the idea. So what you've got really today is this steamroller which you think is liberalism and under the guise of liberalism you have different freedoms, sexual freedoms, all these different things you can go ahead and do, as long as the masses pay for all the fallout, which we do of course. We pay for the abortion clinics. We pay for foster care. We pay for all these different things that come out of each so-called freedom they give you. And when you're doing all of that, because you're allowed to do all these things, you're not watching what the state is doing on a bigger, bigger scale, to all of you, of course.

So everything is used. All the so-called freedoms can be used against you as well. Then you complain about all the taxation you have and the welfare systems that you have, but then you have to look at the fallout from all the freedoms that you're allowed to do, so there are many, many factors involved. And because of liberalism you find it opened up the door for communism to be discussed and then proclaimed and then pushed at the top in some countries, the Soviet Union, when we saw the massive slaughter of whole classes of people, and even religious people, slaughtered by the Bolsheviks and right through a good part of its history in the Soviet era. In Russia, China and elsewhere under the guise of initially collectivism, under the guise of pushing equality and collectivism and so on, and equality and collectivism negate each other in actual fact. But that's how propaganda works. You push that with idealism behind it and then of course it never works out that way in the end.

So I always warn people about the groups they belong to. And when you think you're on a winning team be even more careful. As Socrates said, don't grab the idea and run with it, because someone's using you. And if it's someone, they can be either authorized by the state or from the state itself. Or from those, I should say, that really comprise the state, which is above the political level, who work with all these think tanks. They come in and listen to lectures of these big massive tax-funded think tanks that you'll never get access to. They get all the feedback, all information from the studies and so on, on us, you see. Because everything comes from us; all wealth really comes from all labor, etc. etc. So be careful of what you grab ahold of and run with.

We certainly find the same thing with the Nazis. The Nazis was a new idea, pretty well new, you see. Lots of countries were into national socialism in a sense, or at least the idea of the nation and empire building and Nazism was part of that, expansionism, empiricism, that kind of thing. They never put that label on Britain for expanding across the world. And Britain, what is Britain? It's a corporation. The people who comprised Britain, outside of the elite that dominated it, hadn't really any say in the matter at all. When they wanted more guys for the military they simply made sure more foodstuff was dumped in Britain. Farmers went out of business, sons went off to war, so you had a cheap plentiful supply of soldiers. Either that or they literally put factories on go-slow or shut them down, to make sure there's enough people to go off and fight their wars. But that was never called Nazism. Even though those at the top of the British Empire strutted around like any Nazi. That's quite interesting to see how we don't perceive things in the same way, primarily through the indoctrination we have after the events, even during the events. But as I say, Nazism opened up the idea for this whole new concept, again, very socialistic, communistic in a

sense. Equality, you're all going somewhere as a massive group, etc. But it was liberal thought that allowed that to come out in the first place, you see. Liberal thought, in other words, was breaking away from the old norm, which was a rigorous set of understandings.

Today we find that under the guise of liberalism, you find that the Liberals, the actual liberal parties and so on, are the most intolerant of all. They tell you what the normal is, and if you don't agree with it, oh, by God, they can even imprison you for saying certain things, having an opinion of your own. A very dangerous time to think you have an opinion of your own indeed. Unless... Most folk, actually, when they put out opinions are along on the path of the liberal agenda, so that's okay. But it's not their opinion in the first place; they're simply parroting it and putting different wording into it.

I always find it fascinating to watch, in your own lifetime, movements begin and people joining them very quickly because they seem radical in some way. And those who give over their passions, their individual passions to the collective passion – and that's what it's called, collective passion, where they give you a reason for being in the group and what the purpose of the group is and where it's supposed to go – they lose their individuality in the process. So you lose your individual passion for things to the collective, and therefore you're being used. You will always be used, and you're unable to think critically about anything you see, hear or whatever. Your ability to actually function individually has been taken from you. If you do try to profess any individual thoughts that go against the grain of the group, you're out, you're expelled and ostracized right away. There's nothing new in this. This also happened with religious societies in the past, where you've heard of shunning, for instance, where your group would shun you. It's been studied so well by the guys who study psychoanalysis, for instance, psychiatry, social dynamics, these kind of things, interactions, that it's now a perfected art by those who control human behavior.

And they can create groups that sound awfully radical. They say the youth are always the ideal ones to jump at, because they will jump for you when you tell them to, when they think it's actually for themselves. And they see things in black and white, especially through the indoctrination they can get when they're very, very young at school. They'll believe what they're told. They're told, these people are bad, they're cutting down the forest there. They can show you selected clips, and the voiceover in the background telling you how bad it is, and a bit of music there, very somber music, and you'll see everybody doing nasty things to little animals and so on, and that gives your general picture of

everything. What you're getting is a selective little part of something, but they're not showing the whole story. But you'll think it is the whole story and you can be radicalized awfully easy, and often by very big businesses by the way, who want those particular forests, for themselves, way down the road. If you go into the history of national parks you find out that big foundations and corporations started up the idea a long time ago, for future use and exploitation, for themselves. But they didn't want any other competing interests, they wanted it for themselves solely. And they even had the laws written, often by their own foundations, representing the corporations, which were handed to government and passed right into law. So everything is basically a con, unless you can figure it out for yourselves, what things are really going on, why it's going on and who is using you.

Some people get awfully depressed, they've gone through so many movements, one after the other, when they get to the stage where they realize they've been used by every single one, or the premise has been false – it takes them a long time to realize this – and they've been used. And their whole life has been used up by other peoples, other experts' programs and they were completely unaware at the time that they were the useful idiots. But that's the way of humanity, it's always used, always used for a minority at the top, the dominant minority that runs it. They know where they're taking you; you don't. They'll tell you one story but they'll do another. Politics itself works on that premise, of course; all the promises come out initially, what they're going to do, and it never happens. It never materializes. And you're always upset. But you don't vote in a new party, you're voting the old party out, you're so sick of them. That's why it keeps going this way. People never learn, though, they keep voting all their lives, because they're told by the state to do so. And it's a bad citizen, of course, who doesn't vote; that's what they tell you.

But as Professor Carroll Quigley said, the topics eventually all become the same when it comes to election time. It's jobs, it's health, it's this, that or the other, schooling, welfare, the usual things. So all the parties talk about the same things. Quigley also went on to say that every leader of every party – back in the 60s he wrote his main book – he said, it's been like this way for 60 years, not just in the US but in Canada and the old British Commonwealth countries. And it still is today obviously. So they're preselected, for the leaders – it doesn't matter about the ones down below them – their advisors are often members of the CFR too, for instance, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The ones down below, the smaller politicians are allowed a little bit of competition; that's what he said. They're allowed a little bit of competition because they don't really have the say, but they can show their stuff and if they have the right stuff they'll be selected to go higher, and asked, invited to join the CFR/Royal Institute of International Affairs. And not all of them do get into that of course. So it's a rigged system. As I say, what

you vote is for the last lot to get out. Other ones of course, that are doing a bit better than most folk will vote the same way they did before, if they think it's conservative or whatever it happens to be; they'll vote that to try and keep things the same because they're benefiting. The ones at the bottom of course will try out all the, what appears to them more Marxist or liberal. But in fact it's all the same. All the same.

I followed and did some studying on the NDP in Canada, the National Democratic Party, and some folk say it's a bit left of Karl Marx. But they've been trying for a long, long time to get into rulership over the feds basically, the federal government. When you go into some of their top leaders, what fascinated me was that they're often put into departments of the United Nations, for a while, outside of politics, especially to do with the International Monetary Fund which of course was set up by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, this private organization that helps run the world; they own The World Bank too. Some of them get put into these positions, the idea being that they use your tax money. When they get into the Overseas Economic Development Corporation for instance, to use your tax money to put businesses across the world in Third World countries, it's generally funding the setup of factories owned by the international corporations that already exist, but you pay for it all. Then your country, because they borrowed the money to pay to this for this purpose, you then have to pay the IMF back and the World Bank back on their behalf. So it's a big, big circle of con games that go on under many guises and the public never figure it out at all.

So we're living in the con game world. It's always been this way. It's more effective today because all the think tanks which produce the advisors and put them around presidents and prime ministers and so on, they're all well-trained in how we work as the mass, as they say. Those at the top always want a standardized society if possible. And the more this technique becomes effective, the more standardized they want it. They become afraid of the individual. So you get all the condemnation about the occasional individual who still won't either shut up about something or who asks questions which are taboo in this day and age, because they've been deemed taboo by the top. And the taboos are reinforced not just through newscasts and documentary specials, but all through movies and dramas, etc., even comedies will put them into it too. You must go along with the flow, the authorized way of looking at today's taboos, and do what's called the right thing for the right time. Then you're accepted, you get a pat on the head and folk don't shun you.

But very few folk have the gumption or the gall anymore to completely be themselves. It's very difficult. And it's so perfected, in fact, the propaganda techniques, through novels, movies, everything. Don't forget, the writers are given cash grants by governments for inserting into fiction, all fiction from all sources, the PC updates, politically correct updates, what should be taboo, what's not acceptable, etc. etc. And they write it into their stories to make sure that this becomes a meme throughout society. And it works awfully, awfully well. Awfully well indeed.

What I'm saying is, beware of groups. If they're well-funded and they get a lot of media time and so on, then be very, very careful because there's something else behind it. Even if it appears to be for you... If it appears for you it will say some of the right things but take you off on a premise, or take you off into trying to reconstruct a past, to bring it back up to date and live in the past. It will never happen. You never go back to the past, it just doesn't happen at all. And if you really critically analyze the past, people were just as brainwashed in the past by the dominant minority and the intelligentsia of their day who understood these things as they are today. They're actually better today of course. It was much more simple in times gone by when you taught folk very little. That's all they were taught and you reinforced it by mandatory church attendance or whatever it happened to be. And I'm not saying it was all bad. I'm saying that gave you a type of good society where you weren't killing each other or stealing from each other so much, that kind of thing.

But the so-called good society of today is an incredibly well scientifically designed organization running everything in society, including not just the way that you're thinking but they're already working scientifically on a generation just going into even kindergarten, because they have bigger plans for them, going further with all of this, than you are. You see. That's how it's done. And that goes back to, as I've mentioned Beria in the 1930s gave a Comintern meeting in Russia and he talked about that, how, he said, it used to take 70 years to make a change in societal direction, 70 years of propaganda and work, and work and work. And he says, today we can upgrade it every four years with scientific techniques. So never, ever dismiss the fact that there's scientific technique behind pretty well everything, everything at all.

Even regular talkshow hosts for AM across the country, you tune in for their discussions or their early morning shows or whatever it happens to be. In Toronto they have great ones there who, for instance,

are very much like New Yorkers in a sense in that they pick a topic that's emotive, and to get everybody arguing with each other, right off the bat, and they play the devil's advocate, you see. Oh, a man jumps on the back of a bear that was attacking his dog, what a stupid man is this, the mutts only live for a few years anyway, etc., what good are they, blah, blah, blah... And immediately the reaction comes in with all the phone calls. Oh I've got dogs, I love them, etc. Then the ones that will play the devil's advocate phone in and go the other way. Oh yeah, they're stupid, that man had no brains at all, he should get a psychiatric evaluation, yada-yada-ya. And every topic is like that. You're given the topic off the bat. You're given the premise by the tone of the guy who announces it to you. And you'll get the people pleasers as well who will always try to people-please the guy who brings it out, the talkshow host that they see as the expert, the kind of grovelers, the guys that would bring the apples for the teacher, and they'll phone in and agree with them and so on and so on.

So it's interesting just to study the different types that fall for the traps that are laid out for them to fall into. But then again, why get up in the morning and have someone else's thoughts, and irrelevancies, put into your mind in the first place? But folk today have been trained not to sit in silence and think for themselves. They're terrified now of silence; they become fidgety and anxious. There's always noise. The radio is on first thing, their cell phone is blaring away with something that's preset in it, and they can't stand silence. Thought and thinking for themselves actually is scary to them.

Now, collective propaganda, throughout all the means I've mentioned before, when they're used will overwhelm the individual, especially your critical faculty, your ability to critically analyze anything. If you join the group that critical faculty is out the window, because the emotions are then amplified in the group and you become almost fanatical. In fact, you might become completely fanatical inside the group.

Now in the past, as I've mentioned before, about good societies and so on, you'll also find that those who control it and laid it out for you to follow always use propaganda of many different kinds. But when it's all the same then it's to make you all feel the same, and again you'll suppress your critical faculty. But sometimes it will work out for at least peaceful coexistence. And there's less neurosis they find out too, when there's a uniformity. Whether it's in the past with religions or whatever, there's a uniformity, a feeling you're all in this going off in the same direction, you have a reason for existing; all of these things

are given to you and you don't worry so much. When that falls apart, as we've found, as religion diminishes, for instance, and scientific systems take over more and more, statisticians, all the different cons that go on, there's more neurosis because people feel that they're lost and they don't know where to go. They'll try... Often they'll go shopping for religions or causes or beliefs or philosophies, and they shop from one to the next, all through their lives. You've probably met lots of people like that, all through their lives they're constantly shopping. It was very noticeable during the so-called hippie era, and they went from one meme and theme to the next. Just jump, jump, jump, looking for reasons for living, existing and so on, things that would give them answers. But when they become unfulfilled they jump to the next one, and the next one and the next one. And they don't realize they're being guided by those who give you all these things along a certain path. And they all go collectively on that path. That's why terminology goes along with it. They're given the terminology to use, just like a doctrine, and all the catchphrases. Then they're given the new ones for the new meme that they're given to follow. But it's basically shopping for meaning, for a way to live, and also to be involved and be part of some movement or group or whatever.

You'll also find when you join groups, big groups that are authorized from above, especially, that you become predisposed to further manipulations and suggestion down the road. Sometimes, through the big think tanks, if you follow their strategies and so on, they talk about creating a society for the next generation, or the future, and you're being primed, primed for the suggestions that will be put out along the way, that shall lead you along the certain path to be the desired citizen that they wish to create, who will accept the changes that they have planned for you down the road. So you're primed by predispositions and ready for it when it happens. You think nothing of it. Your critical faculties, remember, are destroyed in the process. You don't think critically about things or say, whoa, wait a minute, that doesn't... You seldom hear that anymore from people. They simply go along with it, because they have lost their individual critical faculty along the way.

What goes along with propaganda isn't just the visual. You'll find, and I've mentioned this so many times over years, that it used to be called psycholinguistics. Now it's neurolinguistics, and the big neurologists are involved, and behaviorists and so on. So we live in a verbal universe where we're persuaded into things by the way words and sentences are constructed and put across, like a computer. Because if you are basically the computer, as they often use that analogy today, then you live and make your decisions on all the information being fed into you, which you think is your own basically. Or you're being selective, you think. But, no. You're taking all these different things purposely put out there, fed into you... Remember, a person who creates a computer program, he understands that computer. He understands

its language. He understands how it works and so on, and its processes. And when he feeds a question in, ideally, the great programmer knows what answer it must arrive at. The conclusion must be logical, according to its program and the system which runs it and so on, its logic, if you like. Therefore when you're fed all these different facts, statistics, etc. you will come to the conclusions desired by those who designed the premise in the first place for you to arrive at. So it's very simple, but it works awfully effectively.

We live as I say in a verbal universe today. That's why phrases, for instance, little phrases, Lenin said the same thing, we shall win by phrases, slogans. That's why you're given these things to repeat over and over again. Global warming... Now it's climate change since the warming fell flat, etc. And the chem-spray trails are all over the skies; they deny they're doing it. But you go into the geo corporations that are involved in this, they're obviously doing it and they admit to it in a covert sort of way. Because it's getting to the stage there's just too many folk, at last, at last, after years and years of being sprayed, looking up and seeing this mush being created above their heads and they're watching the manipulations of the weather constantly.

So we live in a completely controlled system and environment, and nothing is put out there, really, except lies. And trivia. The trivia of course is meant to make you think that you live in a little colloquial cut-off area in the boonies or something and this is how you all behave. They give these little personal stories that mean nothing to you, except they're telling you that this is a good person. The state is always telling you what a good person is. It's a person who doesn't cause ripples or waves in any possible direction, who is involved in things which don't really matter as far as change goes, and that's the good person, the little personal stories that you get. Think little emotional things that keep you going ooh and aah, etc. Just like the little stories on animals they give you in some newspapers, even though they pose the photographs and things like that to make you go ooh and aah and talk about it. It keeps you away from thinking deeply or critically about anything that really matters.

Now, religions never die, they often change and they adapt. Even when those who come out against religion bring in their new theories of society, under various guises and terminology and so on, in the scientific age they're still religious. They're religious in that they decide what the good society is to keep everything fairly stable for the existing structure at the top. They never talk about the destruction of the

monetary system as it stands, for instance. That never happens, it doesn't matter who gets in. And of course, they have religious premises. All of them do. Even the science community... Look at all the scientists who are employed by the International Panel on Climate Change at the United Nations, getting awfully well funded through all our tax money, from national tax monies and international tax monies, and the money from the United Nations that all comes from our taxes too. So they're not going to go against the premise that this is happening. Because after all, they catch on very quickly too, it's a social program here for real change in the way that we're to live and be under more control. They understand that perfectly well.

And you never, ever separate sciences today from politics; it cannot be done. It can't be done; there's always an agenda at work. There's no true science anymore. If there is true science they would be discovering everything, lots of things, all the time, that are really of no use at the moment to anybody. But it doesn't happen. Lots of studies go on, thousands of studies go on, all funded by foundations, private foundations that really run the big international world, but they keep the information to themselves, for their own use. But we're given statistics, etc. to follow, which is simply a way of conning you to go along with some theory or whatever, for the present, even though they'll disprove it down the road; there'll be a contrary theory. And science today is often made up of nothing but theories, what they call science today, not the true sciences.

But they take on religious premises, that's the important part. Because whatever is politically correct today is put across in a religious way, with real condemnation by authorities in media, etc. on the person who says something, or asks a question, or perhaps knows too much and doesn't understand why they must keep their mouth shut. So a religious technique is used upon them. You must be a good member of society, which means you believe what you're told to believe. And you will, very much like George Orwell's 1984. If you're caught out because you don't really believe something, which has been put across in a fanatical religious zealous way, then you will be sent off for reconditioning, at the very least. Being a religious technique you'll find that, as I say, it's authorized by the state. Here's what you believe, you're a bad person... Or they'll use a lot of derogatory terms, which you're used to hearing, putting slurs on certain groups of people or whatever it happens to be in the past, and you'll apply it yourselves to them and think, oh my God I don't want to be seen as that, so you shut up and go along with it. You must believe. It's very, very religious in the technique of course that's used. And it's artificially induced.

Now, much of the world's news is really faked. Really faked. But what's interesting is the way that it's put across, much of the fakery is put across, it becomes truer than truth itself in the minds of the public. Because they all agree, they've all heard it and they know that they should believe it, therefore it's truer than reality itself. If you check into it in any depth at all you'll find it's untrue, of course. But that's what you often find with propaganda, the information will seem truer than fact. A lot truer... Be very careful there. Be very, very careful indeed.

Now, many big think tanks that study this and use it against us, through their experts which are employed by the powers that be, talk about us living in a hallucinogenic world. Our reality will be partly hallucinogenic because of all the fake news, in rapid succession, and the memes changing in rapid succession, to suit the ruling minority, the dominant minority, and how we lose our grounding, etc. Again, a cause for neurosis. And hence, people run off for analysis or drugs or whatever it happens to be, either legal or illegal, it doesn't matter anymore because the effect is the same. It dulls the mind. It quietens the mind and puts you out of worry for a long time, maybe permanently too in some cases. So this transitory reality that we're living through is constantly changing and being changed by experts as they guide it and update things and so on.

Remember, the effect of propaganda and the purpose is to work on the unconscious, the subconscious you might say, and to leave you feeling that you're making your own decisions. And that works awfully well.

It was said long ago in fact, by those who studied society and philosophies, etc. and history. It was said long ago that the democratic systems wouldn't need so much fakery in the news to con the public, to go along for the so-called good cohesive society, workable society, but the time would come, if one particular superpower arose, or another, or maybe two, then that would tend to break down and the masters of efficiency, the high priests you might say of efficiency would not hesitate to use constant propaganda. Well, we are there today, especially since we're moving into what's called the global society where a minority, and the financial minority too, will dominate the whole planet. We're pretty well there in fact, to be honest with you. So you're being programmed in preparation for all of this by incessant upgraded and updated propaganda techniques. Many folk think they can escape it and avoid it by not listening to certain things. But if you watch television at all, or even listen to media all the time, or

read media all the time, you're being affected by it. You can't help it. And you become inured to it. Once you're inured to propaganda techniques, there's no going back. It's got you. Quite simple.

I've often thought about power itself. Power, from the dominant minority all the way down, because there are many categories of power structures, all working for the dominant minority in one way or another, and benefiting of course, more so than those at the bottom. That's how the whole system in society is worked out. And it doesn't matter what kind of society, as they've tried in the past, it's always the same structure. Under different guises it's just exactly the same. The psychopathic types that really crave power, who love sports, who love the winning, winning, winning aspect of things gravitate to the top where power is. They always try and get up there by any and every means possible. And they're master manipulators to begin with so they see nothing wrong when they get up and they can use big marketing companies and specialists to put out propaganda upon you. Therefore they're now in the structure that controls the system.

And the system itself is based on keeping you feeling inadequate in a sense, and fearful. The average person goes to work, if it's man or woman it doesn't matter, at some meaningless job. Whether it's in an office, or there's very few factories left, they're all in China, through free trade of course, or they're stacking shelves in grocery stores or supermarkets. Meaningless jobs, and they go home at night and they really sit and wonder what their life is all about. They often think back to their past when they were adolescents and they did things more radically, different, spontaneously, etc. and from then on it seems like everything's been ordained for them. They go with the flow in a world that seems insecure. They're always worried about wars, as they're told to be worried about wars, or price increases, or gasoline increases, whatever it happens to be, or the economy falling or whatever. They keep you living in fear all the time, until you feel like a complete non-entity. Once you feel like a non-entity you belong to a group, a big group by the way, that then will encourage you to vote a certain way or do something a certain way. You're fair game to be used, again, because you have lost yourself. And the whole point of life, really, is to reclaim yourself. Because believe you me, most of you have lost it, as soon as the propaganda starts, which is as soon as you understand the first words the people speak.

If the system gave a system to you which was stable, then propaganda itself would begin to lax off as well, because everything becomes lax during a long period of stability. Even the propagandists

themselves become lax and inefficient. And people would start to think for themselves, that's the one terror that those at the top have. Therefore they can make sure through hiring and firing they always have the most ambitious people working for them to keep us all on edge all the time, the top economists, etc. that come and go. They must keep you living in fear and worry for your whole length of your life.

I used to be amazed at people who'd been in the military and in wars and things. And you're always recruited when you're young because you're easily molded to become part of the mob, or the military; that's what you are. You lose your individuality, you're taught to obey, obey, obey, en masse, and jump to it. And that's what you do. And they go off and do things that are not allowed, they're not allowed to do in civilian life, like slaughter people, and get little medals for doing so, things like that, lots of praise from their peer group. But once they're outside that peer group and they're back home in civilian society, they're into the same mundane life of compliance, living in worry and fear... Will I have enough money to pay for all these things, and so on, or is the economy going to go flat and I'll lose my job? So they constantly look back on the one time that they felt they had some kind of freedom, even though that freedom was directed into benefiting a plan which they really had no idea what it was about.

It's like the guys who go off to fight Gulf War one, and then the continuing... It really never stopped, Gulf War one, to the present time. It's like the only time they lived, at one time, and when they come back into civilian society they fall apart. Because suddenly they're a nobody again. There's no peer group there to pat them on the back, etc., say all the comforting things that make you feel accepted. You're just one of the faceless masses you might say, and they've lost it all. So even when you think you have lived at one time, even though you've joined the military and fought in the greatest causes and all the rest of it, you're being used. And you are allowed to do very primitive things which, as I say, you would not normally be allowed to do. You would be severely punished for going around slaughtering people any other time in your own society.

When people have got to a stage where they feel they're living in a void, and a spiritual vacuum, and even a meaning vacuum, it's meaningless in a sense, then of course they have a hard time even living with other people, in families for instance. The television takes the place of conversation. It avoids all friction, unless they're fighting over what station they want to watch. But now they all have different

television sets in all different rooms now so they can go off and coexist in a sense, without ever existing at all with each other in the other sense. Therefore, this vacuum is filled by escapism, which also contains propaganda as I've said before, but you're allowed to do things in a movie setting that you can't do in reality as well. They're taboo and it would cause chaos if you tried it of course. And of course your families would all break up because everyone would be promiscuous with everybody else, for a starter.

In the end too, the hero always has a purpose in a movie, and he generally wins, especially in American movies. Which is vastly different from any kind of truth that there is. Look at special raids of special services, on raids on different compounds, lots of them often get killed in doing it. But not in the movies because the bad guys can never shoot straight, and the good-looking guy always wins. That's how it happens in the movies. But you look around you after the movie, in your own life, and what are you, and where are you? And do you have the blonde hanging on your arm? Of course you don't. Only the guy in the movie has that. And the same with the blonde, is she going to have that hero type figure? Of course she's not. But she's always going to be looking for it. So it creates dissatisfaction. And dissatisfaction creates further nihilistic tendencies within societies, and you get, especially, family breakdowns. But it's very interesting to watch families literally stay together to an extent for maybe the raising of their children, up to the university age or beyond, and very little is ever really talked about in the home. Because television and radio takes the place of having to converse with each other. There's a form of escapism, constantly available to them. There's also intense indoctrination being put alongside the fantasies which they all drink up.

Now, the reason that great writers, for instance, that were futurists as well wrote great books back in the 1930s, like Aldous Huxley. You find that his associates too put out good books about that period. Because they were all involved, at a very high level in fact, with working on the propagandists of their day. And the dominant minority, some of them belonged to the dominant minority in fact, some of these big authors. They talked of the future to come where a form of nihilism would come with all the pressures of the technical society we live in today. They were well aware of the techniques they would have to employ to keep us all distracted, constantly distracted from the self. That's really what entertainment is of course.

Many examples came out of that era. Even in the 1930s, 1938 I think it was, you find a man called Butlin in Britain created the first sort of holiday camps which even many working-class people could afford. The

idea was to constantly distract the people, from the day they went in, all through that day, with distractions and a guided kind of tour of distractions, so that every day was different from the last day. And it always kept them from stopping and thinking for themselves. That was the whole point of it. And that's why it was such a great success. Many of the other camps and tourist camps employed the same techniques, by copying that. And even the Soviet system copied that, because every worker in the Soviet system was guaranteed a holiday every year, and often to the Black Sea area, massive resorts. Every day was laid on just like the Butlin's camps in Britain, where you were never left to the self. You were always distracted by something until for one or two weeks you were totally distracted from the self, and you were spinning by the time you came out, with all different kinds of concepts, which really didn't change anything at all in your life, you'd find out down the road as they wore off.

Today with television it's much easier, there are always new concepts. You can just go through all different stations and channels and be distracted by whatever it happens to be, as long as it keeps you from thinking about the self, and that's very important, under the system which dominates you.

One of the reasons that various techniques work on most people is because of peer pressure. People belong to groups. They want to belong to groups, the Great Society, whatever they want to call it, and therefore they want to be accepted by their peer group, especially. Of course even when their peer group is being altered, gradually, by very clever indoctrination, and even change their opinions on certain things because of it, then the average person wants to go along with them rather than be an outsider or cling to the old taboos or the old way of looking at things and adapt to the new way of looking at things, and be concerned about things you never thought about before, because you're told to. That's constant in propaganda. Therefore, in a sense, everything that's natural to humans is used against them. The need to belong to some kind of group, just a community or whatever it happens to be, even your neighborhood community, just people you bump into on the streets and so on and know them, it's used against you. So that your topics of conversation will be changed for you, you'll be politically correct on different things, and have all the correct statements, slogans and so on, and you'll react the same way, of disdain, because of Pavlovian conditioning when someone else brings up something that you have now adapted into a different kind of point of view, the acceptable point of view. So you're constantly being worked upon.

So it's very difficult for the individual to retain their own sense of critical thinking and individuality in this particular modern system where everything uses propaganda. Everything out there uses propaganda. Including all of what you think are the good things, are used for propagandistic and often socialistic change purposes, and change by power elites above them all, that you know nothing about. When you look at all the big charitable groups, for instance, and you see who helps to finance them, and even government money put into them too, you got to question what's the real purpose, what's the real motives behind all of these big groups?

You'll find, for instance, that so many agencies were set up even through the 50s, 60s and 70s and onwards, just through, say, even one organization, the Rockefeller Brothers foundation. They were involved in creating the politics of the US, the foreign affairs departments of the US, the military of the US, the CIA of the US, and their foreign geopolitical strategy. Because they literally guided the CIA to go along with their strategies in the Far East, and all through Latin America where their own particular businesses were either already founded and set up, or they had plans for the future to put more businesses into those countries. They wanted a stability put in, enforced by military doctrine and political systems of the US, to ensure their own personal benefit.

But they also shaped a world society and a culture to go along and back up this particular idea for themselves, of what kind of future they wanted to bring in. Then they worked with the other foundations, because they all work collectively. Just look at the IBM annual meetings and look at all the participants. Anybody who is anybody in the corporate world, they're there. They're there; they're all working together. They can't work against each other, they must work together. Many of them have the same minority of shareholders, dominant shareholders running all of them. So we're living in a very, again, fragmented reality. It appears to be fragmented because we're given the fake reality and the fake reality won't cover all of the edges that are sticking out underneath it, of reality at all. It tends to poke itself out.

You've got to think for yourselves to figure anything at all out in this day and age. And don't just jump into groups. Don't follow them because a leader comes along and says the things you want to hear. Ask about the motives, where are they taking you and so on. And since everyone can pretty well read the exposés on the political system and the fact that most, in fact, all top politicians in the so-called Western countries and so on are members of one organization before they go into politics. They're selected, and

they follow their orders. Then you should be above all of that. So therefore, when they tell you to just simply go and vote for a party or the guy they put out in front to distract you for a while, you're being led up the garden path. It's not going to work. Obviously.

The general Joe will never break through into reality. He is a creature of conformity, and the propaganda has worked very effectively on him. He doesn't want to rock the boat that he lives in basically. His sphere of influence, he doesn't want to rock it in any way. And he's made his mind up and accepted the opinions that have been given to him. That keeps him out of trouble, he knows this, and he'd do anything for a passive life. It's a shame that we're all born with so many potentials in us but that's how you end up, for so many, many people. They don't want to rock the boat. They want a passive life, and they go out of this existence unfulfilled. They also die without ever knowing what reality was, or is. And that's pretty sad in a sense.

Other folk of course who manage this whole system say it's not sad at all. They literally say, scientifically, what does it matter if a person knows what truth is? As long as they conform and do what they're told, and serve the system. That's the sad state of reality. And I am always aware, wary I should say, of people who suddenly come out and present themselves as leaders, and lead you in circles forever, you know.

Think for yourselves. As I say, you must think for yourself. And if you don't do that then who is doing the thinking for you? Someone is. Lots of people actually are. And don't just parrot their opinions in conversation, like a clone, a programmed clone. You have a great mind, so use it. And if you use it, it won't solve all the problems. But it certainly makes you free in a sense, you understand what the problems really are and the conology, as I call it, that we're born into, and the techniques that are used to make us go along and conform, and even get updated when it's time to change the system to a little degree to suit the Masters. We are upgraded as it goes along. Always be aware of these techniques being used upon you.

When someone says to you, oh you can't say or you can't think that, or you can't even ask that question, there is something vastly wrong, not just with the person saying it, but the system that allows them to say

that, and even promotes them to say that to you. Because surely general inquiry is the only way you can learn anything at all. And you have to ask questions. A child asks all kinds of questions, because they haven't got it through their head yet they're not allowed to. They learn that as they grow up. And they learn that in school. You must socially conform to the status quo, whatever it happens to be at that particular time.

But that's the only way you can possibly learn and come to conclusions and be a more complete human being, is to understand what's happening, why things happen, why you are the way you are. And look at all of the influences working upon you, who do they serve? It's not you. It's not you at all. So start using your minds, for goodness sake, and take that adventure. Now, many folk, I'm well aware, don't want the adventure. They have chosen what seems to be the easy way out, complacency. They can't handle stress that comes from conflicts which arise from understanding different things. Because the conflict can arise when it's in opposition to your indoctrinations. And that sometimes arises in people and they can't quite handle it. Some have a different pace of going forward than others. Don't overdo it, so don't have too big of a meal of it all at one go if you can't handle it; take it a bit at a time. And think it through. In silence, preferably. You can't think with distractions going on.

Well that's a brief run through of something. I had nothing planned again tonight, I just opened my mouth and yapped, so I maybe scratched the surface on a few things. Now remember too, that I can do with your assistance if you like what you're hearing. It certainly is educational. You could possibly help me out by sending something in, you'll find out how to do it at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm not asking for you to send your big donations here; anything at all will do. Because lots of people across the whole planet listen to my talks. Many other people have taken it and put it in book form, for themselves, never mentioning me at all. That's just the way things are in this system and this life we live. But you could certainly help me out too, because it costs a lot of cash, as I say, to keep all the websites going, and everything else going that goes along with it. Also too, I'm amazed at how many people I've never heard of before who simply write in to ask questions about things who are also writing their books. They never think about... They think you're a walking library, doing nothing else, so they give you this to pass the time I guess. But it would certainly help, as I say. Because people have used much of what I've talked about over the years, in universities even, some universities, and professors have written to me to ask me if they could use some of the talks I've given. And other students, I've gone through the universities with them in a sense and they have used my talks for their own thesis in various subjects, etc.

So it would certainly help me if people realized I'm not stinking rich. I don't sit in a smoking jacket and sip brandy. I have to work and live, and I don't expect much in life financially, but enough to certainly get by. And when things get bad you're not getting by. I have to remind people, who become complacent at times too, because folk think they can turn on you and you're on, just like a TV show. Well, I'm not selling ads and that's how television shows can finance themselves, and radio shows, constant advertising, and many of them even have cuts and shares in the things they're selling too. I don't have any of that. I prefer to give you something straightforward without breaks and interruptions, because that's how you truly learn. And I'm not doing it for any other purpose.

So from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your God or your gods go with you.

Author	Posts
--------	-------

Viewing 15 posts – 1 through 15 (of 45 total)

1 2 3 →

Reply To: Reports of My Death have been Greatly Exaggerated

Your account has the ability to post unrestricted HTML content.

Visual Code



Tags:

☐ Notify me of follow-up replies via email

Submit